

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Supplement One 1990-2001

**Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library**

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

ii.

Introduction

This is the first supplement to the 1992 publication, *A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846*. This supplement contains works that were published from 1990 through 2001. There is some overlapping in that a few of the resources cited were published in 1989 and some in 2002, but by and large, the works cited in this supplement were published from 1990 through 2001.

The mix of the resources cited remains the same as the original bibliography. One will find books, periodical articles (from 90 historical journals), dissertations, theses, and manuscripts. In keeping too with the original bibliography, there are brief annotations to further explain the contents of the resources if not fully clarified by their titles. This supplement is complete as possible with all avenues of inquiry having been implemented especially the use of electronic databases.

The format remains the same as the original, in that there are the same chapters and the same usage of item numbering for each citation. There is a useful subject index at the end of the supplement.

iii.

Table of Contents

Table of Contents		Page iii
Chapter One	General California	Page 1
Chapter Two	Exploration	Pages 2 - 4
Chapter Three	Spanish and Mexican Periods	Pages 5 - 19
Chapter Four	Missions and Missionaries	Pages 20 - 46
Chapter Five	Presidios - Military	Pages 47 - 50
Chapter Six	Spanish and Mexican Pueblos, Adobes, and Settlements	Pages 51 - 55
Chapter Seven	Ranchos and Agriculture	Pages 56 - 57
Chapter Eight	Government	Pages 58 - 62
Chapter Nine	Southwest	Pages 63 - 94
Chapter Ten	Indians - Non-Mission Topics	Pages 95 - 122
Chapter Eleven	American Conquest	Pages 123 - 124
Subject Index		Pages 125 - 140

[Back to Home Page](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

**Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library**

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter One

GENERAL CALIFORNIA

This section contains works about the general history of California through 1846.

[A1]

Allely, Mary. "Local History Materials in the California Room of the San Diego Public Library." *Journal of the San Diego History* 37:3(1991): 214-229. Notes: Lists materials of all kinds that are primarily about southern California history and San Diego specifically.

[A2]

Banks, James A. *California: Adventures in Time and Place*. New York: McGraw-Hill School Division, 2000. 375 pp. Notes: A general history of California for elementary school with chapters on early California. Sponsored by the National Geographic Society.

[A3]

Boekhoff, P.M. *California*. San Diego: Kidhaven Press, 2002. Notes: A history of California through 1850 at the juvenile reading level.

[A4]

Greenwood, Roberta S. "Historical Archaeology in California." *Historical Archaeology* 25:3(1991): 24-28. Notes: Analyzes the new trends in historical archaeology beginning with early California sites.

[A5]

Hoffman, Abraham. *California Then and Now*. New York: Amsco School Pub., 1996. 134 pp. Notes: A general history of California at the juvenile reading level.

[A6]

Interpreting California: The Art of History. *California History* 78:2(1999): 108-113. Notes: Examines the information sources held at the California Historical Society with some on the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[A7]

Santos, Robert LeRoy. A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846: An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians. Turlock, CA: The Author, 1992.

[**Back to Table of Contents**](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Two

EXPLORATION

This chapter contains works about European exploration of the coast of Baja and Alta California.

[B1]

Aker, Raymond and Edward P. Von der Porten. *Discovering Francis Drake's California Harbor*. Palo Alto: Drake Navigator Guild, 2000. 73 pp.

[B2]

Barletta, Vincent. "'Scripta Nuda Tenemus': Newly Discovered Manuscripts on the Exploration of New Spain." *Romance Philology* 53(Fall 1999): 23- 42. Notes: Provides details of 50 manuscripts discovered in 1994 concerning exploration of the Pacific Coast during the 14th and 15th centuries.

[B3]

Bodega y Cuadra, Juan de la. *El Descubrimiento del Fin del Mundo*. Edited by Salvador Bernabeu Albert. Madrid: Alianza, 1990. 262 pp. Notes: These are the journals kept by Bodega during the voyages of 1774-75, 1779, 1792 and first time published together. In Spanish.

[B4]

Boneau Companys, Fernando. *Peres Fages: Un Catala Molt Singular a California*. Lerida, Spain: Diputacio de Lleida, 1991. 313 pp. Notes: Biographical information about Pedro Fages, Catalan by birth, and explorer in New Spain and California. In Spanish.

[B5]

Bouvier, Virginia M. "Maps and Myths: Charting an Empire in Spanish California." *Journal of the West* 40(Fall 2001): 81. Notes: Traces the documentation of coastal exploration found in chronicles of the period, seventeenth century.

[B6]

Byerly, Edward Andrew. "Behind the Illumination of Terra Incognita: Culture, Power and Resources in the Cartographic History of California, 1541-1903." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 1997. 322 pp. Notes: Focuses on

maps as sources of history.

[B7]

Cabrillo Historical Association. *Cabrillo's World: A Commemorative Edition of Cabrillo Festival Historic Seminar Papers*. San Diego: The Association, 1991. 88 pp. Notes: Contains papers on Cabrillo's voyage, shipbuilding and the effect Europeans had on the Kumeyaay culture.

[B8]

Emanuel, George. *Early California Voyages*. Sonoma, CA: Diablo Books, 2001. 287 pp. Notes: A history of the explorers and ships.

[B9]

Gould, Barry M. *Drake's Portus Novae Albonis: George Davidson's Pursuit of Historical Evidence*. Portland: Oregon Historical Society, 1991. 12 pp. Notes: A paper from the Great Ocean Conference: the North Pacific to 1600, Portland Oregon, 1991.

[B10]

Kendrick, John. "Spaniards on the West Coast." *Beaver* 67:3(1987): 51-54. Notes: Examines the life of a lesser known Spanish explorer, Jose Maria Narvaez, who visited California during the Mexican period.

[B11]

Kelsey, Harry. *Juan Rodriguez Cabrillo*. San Marino, CA: Huntington Library, 1998. 261 pp.

[B12]

Lemke, Nancy. *Cabrillo: First European of the California Coast*. San Luis Obispo, CA: EZ Nature Books, 1991. 125 pp.

[B13]

Mathes, W. Michael. "Francisco de Ortega's Third Voyage to the Gulf of California: A Historical Reality." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 71(February 1991): 133-135.

[B14]

Mobbs, Kevin Lee. "Music on the Voyages of Sir Francis Drake and Major Spanish Expeditions of the Western Hemisphere." D.M.A. diss., University of North Carolina at Greensboro, 2000. 83 pp. Notes: Chronicles the use musicians during the long voyages and expeditions for entertainment and military expressions.

[B15]

Navarro Garcia, Luis. *Francisco de Ulloa: Explorador de California y Chile Austral*. Badajoz: Departamento de Publicaciones, Excma. Diputacion Provicinal de Badajoz, 1994. Notes: Biography of explorer Ulloa (1777-1855) who traveled through California, Chile and Sonora, Mexico. In Spanish.

[B16]

Nauman, James D. *An Account of the Voyage of Juan Rodriguez Cabrillo*. San Diego: Cabrillo National Monument Foundation, 1999. 97 pp. Notes: Includes a new translation of Cabrillo's "Voyages."

[B17]

O'Grady, Alix. "Russians on the West Coast." *Beaver* 68:6(1988-1989): 23-29. Notes: Covers the period, 1741-1867, when the Russians were involved in fur hunting and trading along the coast.

[B18]

Polk, Dora. *The Island of California: A History of the Myth*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1995. 398 pp. Notes: Originally published by Arthur H. Clark Co. in 1991 and addresses the exploration theme of California as an island.

[B19]

Rio, Ignacio del. *A la Diestra Mano de las Indias: Descubrimiento y Ocupacion de la Baja California*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Insitituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1990. 108 pp. Notes: Addresses the discovery, colonization and missionization by Jesuits of Baja California. In Spanish.

[B20]

Ruhge, Justin M. *Drake in Central California, 1579: Unravelling One of California's Great Historical Mysteries*. Goleta, CA: Quantum Imaging Associates, 1990. Notes: An analysis of the archaeological findings at Goleta.

[B21]

San Pio, Maria Pilar de. *Expediciones Espanolas del Siglo XVIII: El Paso del Noroeste*. Madrid: Editorial MAPFRE, 1992. 314 pp. Notes: Describes Spanish exploration of the coast of North America in the eighteenth century.

[B22]

Schwantes, Carlos A. *Encounters with a Distant Land: Exploration and the Great Northwest*. Moscow, ID: University of Idaho Press, 1994. 220 pp. Notes: Has essays on Russian exploration of California and John Fremont.

[B23]

Shaler, William. *Diario de un Viaje Entre China y la Costa Noroeste de America Efectuado en 1804*. Edited by Estela Jimenez Codinach. Puebla, Mexico: Comision Puebla, Gobierno del Estado and Universidad Iberoamericana, Departamento de Historia, 1990. 106 pp. Notes: Shaler's (1778?-1833) diary of his ocean voyage from China to the Northwestern Coast of North America in 1804. Originally published in 1808. In Spanish.

[B24]

Vogele, Nancy. "How Chivalry Formed the Myth of California." *Modern Language Quarterly* 62(June 2001): 165-187. Notes: Examines the works of Rodriguez de Montalvo and Edward Everett Hale in regard to chivalry and Spanish eagerness to locate and explore California.

[B25]

Wilcox, Del. *Voyagers to California*. Elk, CA: Sea Rock Press, 1991. 232 pp. Notes: A history of the coastal exploration of California.

[B26]

Wilson, Wayne. *Gaspar de Portola*. Bear, DE: Mitchell Lane Publishers, 2002. Notes: Addresses Portola as explorer and later as California's first governor. Juvenile reading level.

[B27]

Ximenez, Fortum. *Bitacom de Viaje de Fortum Ximenez: Descubridor y Conquisdor de la Isla de la California*. Mexicali, Baja California: Departamento Editorial del Instituto de Cultura de Baja California, 1993. 29 pp. Notes: Description of the early journey of Ximenez in Baja California.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Three

SPANISH AND MEXICAN PERIODS

This chapter contains works exclusively about the two Californias during the years 1769-1846.

[C1]

Altable F., Maria Eugenia. *Historia Regional de Baja California Sur, Perfil Socioeconomico*. Mexico City: Colegio Nacional de Educacion Profesional Tecnica, 2000. 78 pp. Notes: Concise history of the use of natural resources. In Spanish.

[C2]

Alvarez Arellano, Alejandro Daniel. *Baja California Sur: Historia y Geografia, Tercer Grado*. Mexico City: Secretaria Educacion Publica, 1994. 157 pp. Notes: Geography and History of Baja California for the primary grade level. In Spanish.

[C3]

Amao, Jorge. *Mineros, Misioneros y Rancheros de la Antigua California*. Mexico City: INAH, 1997. 168 pp. Notes: A history of mines, Jesuit missions and ranchos in Baja California in the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[C4]

Anza, Juan Bautista de. *Anza's Return from Alta California*. Edited by Donald T. Garate. San Francisco: Los Californians, 1998. 340 pp. Notes: Contains Anza's correspondence of 1776-1778 and commentary. In English.

[C5]

Arbelaez, Maria S. "Effects of Cultural Exchange on Nutritional Contents of Local Cuisine." *Journal of the West* 36(January 1997): 8-18. Notes: Addresses food culture that came from the mission period in California.

[C6]

Arguello, Luis Antonio. *The Diary of Captain Luis Antonio Arguello: October 17-November 17, 1821: The Last Spanish Expedition in California*. Edited by Vivian C. Fisher and Arthur Quinn. Berkeley: Friends of Bancroft Library, University of California, 1992. 45 pp. Notes: In this daily account of exploration, there is information on California Indians. In English.

[C7]

Arrojo, Pedro and Jose Manuel Naredo. *La Gestion del Agua en Espana y California*. Bilbao: Bakeaz, 1997. 185 pp. Notes: Examines water supply and development in Spain and California. In Spanish.

[C8]

Ashley, Leonard R.N. "The Spanish Placenames of California: Proposition 1994." *Names* 44(1996): 3-40. Notes: Corrects contemporary usage of Spanish place-names in grammar and spelling.

[C9]

Ayala, Juan Manuel de. *The Ayala Expedition of 1775 (March 19-November 6)*. Los Angeles: University of California, 1990. Notes: Microfilm of documents pertaining to the expedition of Mexico and California held at the Archivo General de Indias, Seville. In Spanish.

[C10]

Bahr, Diana Meyers. "From Mission to Metropolis: Cupeno Indian Women in Los Angeles." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1990. Notes: An interdisciplinary study concerning the urbanization of Cupeno women and what remained of their original culture to pass along to succeeding generations.

[C11]

Bancroft, Hubert Howe. *Nineteenth Century Californio Testimonials*. La Jolla, CA: UCSD Ethnic Studies/Third World Studies, 1994. 143 pp. Notes: An anthology of dictations from the H.H. Bancroft collection of interviews with prominent Californios. A special issue of *Critica* Monograph series.

[C12]

Barron E., Martin. *Guia Historica de Baja California*. Ensenada, Baja California: Museo Regional de Historia, 1992. 217 pp. Notes: Historical overview of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C13]

Bayardo Gomez, Patricio. *El Signo y la Alambrada: Ensayos de Literatura y Frontera*. Tijuana: Entrelinesas Edition, 1990. 95 pp. Notes: Discusses frontier and pioneer life in Mexican literature in regard to Baja California. In Spanish.

[C14]

Beebe, Rose Marie. *Lands of Promise and Despair: Chronicles of Early California, 1535-1846*. Berkeley: Heyday Books, 2001. 506 pp. Notes: Co-publisher is Santa Clara University.

[C15]

Berlo, Robert. *Population History of California Places: An Edited Compilation and Analysis of All Known Population Figures for California Cities, Towns, Counties, Urban Areas, and the State Total, Including the Spanish and Mexican Era*. Livermore, CA: R.C. Berlo, 2001. 719 pp. Notes: Includes index.

[C16]

Bouvier, Virginia Mayo. *Women and the Conquest of California, 1542-1840: Codes of Silence*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2001. 266 pp. Notes: Addresses the role of women in exploration, evangelization, colonization, missions, and marriage during the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[C17]

_____. "Women, Conquest, and the Production of History: Hispanic California, 1542-1840." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1995. 588 pp.

[C18]

"Building California: Technology and the Landscape." *California History* 77:2(1998): 98-105. Notes: Explains the California History Society's exhibit "Building California: Technology and the Landscape" which explored the change in construction of living facilities from 1769.

[C19]

Caldwell, Sarah Ellison. "Latin Legacy in the City by the Bay." *Americas* 39:6(1987): 44-49. Notes: Presents San Francisco's Latin American connection throughout its history.

[C20]

Camarillo, Albert. *Chicanos in California: A History of Mexican Americans in California*. Sparks, NV: Materials for Today's Learning, 1990. 139 pp.

[C21]

Canton Verdugo, Cesar T. *Baja California Sur: Historia y Geografia, Secundaria Tercer Grado, Texto y Cuaderno de Trabajo*. La Paz, Mexico: The Author, 2000. 132 pp. Notes: A history and geography text of Baja California for the secondary school level. In Spanish.

[C22]

Carino, Martha Micheline. *Ecohistoria de los Californios*. La Paz, Mexico: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur, 1995. 168 pp. Notes: Discusses the ecological history of Baja California in connection with the native peoples, desert, diet and historiography. In Spanish.

[C23]

_____. *Historia de las Relaciones Hombre Naturaleza en Baja California Sur, 1500-1940*. La Paz, Mexico: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur, PROMARCO, 1996. 229 pp. Notes: Compares the use of natural resources by the indigenous peoples and by Europeans in Baja California historically. In Spanish.

[C24]

Carino, Micheline. "Tres Modelos para el Analisis Historico de las Relaciones Hombre/Espacio en SudCalifornia (1500-1940)." *Historias* 37(1996-1997): 107-119. Notes: Suggests the use of three models when examining human-spatial interaction historically in Baja California. In Spanish language.

[C25]

Carranza Castellanos, Emilio. *The Russian Invasion of California*. San Antonio, TX: Freymann & Associates, 1994. 63 pp.

[C26]

Carrico, Richard L. "Spanish Crime and Punishment: The Native American Experience in Colonial San Diego, 1769-1830." *Western Legal History* 3(1990): 21-33. Notes: Examines the Spanish legal system and its application at Mission San Diego and vicinity in terms of crimes, punishments and differing cultural values.

[C27]

Casas, Maria Raquel. "In Consideration of His Being Married to a Daughter of the Land': Interethnic Marriages in Alta, California, 1825-1875." Ph.D. diss., Yale University, 1998. 334 pp. Notes: Describes how marriages of "Californianas" to European and American husbands became useful in land rights, economic security, and also, provided the entrance of Americans that resulted in the full conquest of the state.

[C28]

Castaneda, Antonio I. "Engendering the History of Alta California, 1769-1848: Gender, Sexuality, and the Family." *California History* 76(1997): 230-259. Notes: Discusses the reception by indigenous women to the attempts of Spanish and Mexican to control their sexuality.

[C29]

_____. "Gender, Race, and Culture: Spanish-Mexican Women in the Historiography of Frontier California." *Frontiers* 11(1990): 8-20. Notes: Analyzes the practice of classifying Spanish-Mexican women of the frontier of California as either "Mexican" (poorer) or "Spanish" (upper class) in historical writing.

[C30]

_____. "Hispanas and Hispanos in a Mestizo Society." *Magazine of History* 14:4(2000): 29-33. Notes: Explores the relationship of Spanish colonists and racial-mixed mestizos in California, 1769-1821.

[C31]

Castillo, Edward D. *Native American Perspectives on the Hispanic Colonization of Alta California*. New York: Garland, 1991. 471 pp. Notes: No. 26 of the *Spanish Borderland Sourcebooks*.

[C32]

Chaput, Donald, William M. Mason, and David Zarate Loperena. *Modest Fortunes: Mining in Northern Baja California*. Los Angeles: Natural History Museum of Los Angeles County, 1992. 245 pp. Notes: Has information on gold mining and other minerals.

[C33]

Churchill, Charles B. *Adventurers and prophets: American Autobiographers in Mexican California, 1828-1847*. Spokane: A.H. Clark Co., 1995. 278 pp.

[C34]

_____. "Thomas Jefferson Farnham: An Exponent of American Empire in Mexican California." *Pacific Historical Review* 60(November 1991): 517-538.

[C35]

Clavigero, Francesco Saverio and Francisco Palou. *Historia de la Antigua o Baja California*. Edited by Miguel Leon Portilla. Mexico City: Porrúa, 1990. 262 pp. Notes: Provides the texts of Clavigero (1731-1787) and Palou (1723-1789) works that discuss Junipero Serra (1713-1784) and Indians in Baja California. In Spanish.

[C36]

Clay, Karen. "Trade, Institutions, and Credit." *Explorations in Economic History* 34 (October 1997): 495-521. Notes: Discusses institutional economics and commerce in Mexican California, 1830s and 1840s.

[C37]

_____. *Trade, Institutions and Law: The Experience of Mexican California*. Pasadena: All-UC Group in Economic History, 1993. 18 pp. Notes: A paper from the All-UC Group in Economic History Conference Global Change, Resource Shocks, and Economic History, Pasadena, California, April 2-4, 1993.

[C38]

Comstock, Esther J. and Floyd B. Comstock. *Vallejo y las Cuatro Banderas: Una Historia Verdadera de la California de Antano*. Grass Valley, CA: Comstock Bonanza Press, 1996. 152 pp. Notes: A biography of Mariano Guadalupe Vallejo (1808-1890) at juvenile reading level. In Spanish.

[C39]

Coombes, Mary Laura. "From Pooyi to the New Almaden Mercury Mine: Cinnabar, Economics, and Culture in California to 1920." Ph.D. diss., University of Michigan, 1999. 239 pp.

[C40]

Cortijo Ocana, Adelaida, Antonio Cortijo Ocana, and Enrique Porrúa Martínez, comps. "The Soberanes Family of Alta California: A Genealogical History." Berkeley, CA: 1997. Notes: 1 box with information coming from the Bancroft Library.

[C41]

Cota Sandoval, Jose Andres. *Dos Ensayos Sudcalifornios: De la Rebelion Indigena a la Independencia*. La Paz, Mexico: Colegio de Bachilleres del Estado de Baja California Sur, 1997. 76 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on the opposition to authority in Baja California, eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. In Spanish.

[C42]

Crespi, Juan. *A Description of Distant Roads: Original Journals of the First expedition into California, 1769-1770*. Edited and translated by Alan K. Brown. San Diego: San Diego State University Press, 2001. 848 pp. Notes: The journals are in Spanish and English with the introduction and notes in English.

[C43]

Croddy, Marshall and Jeff Nishihira. *Adventures in Law and History. Vol. 1: Native Americans, the Spanish Frontier, and the Gold Rush a law and Civic Education Curriculum for Upper Elementary Grades with Units on Rules and Laws, Property, and Authority*. Los Angeles: Constitutional Rights Foundation and the U.S. Dept. of Education, Office of Educational Research and Improvement, 1997. Notes: Curriculum material.

[C44]

Crosta, Joanne. "The Maritime Museum of Monterey." *Journal of the West* 37(1998): 86-88. Notes: Describes the museum's contents beginning with the seventeenth century and the conquistadors.

[C45]

Cutter, Donald C. *California in 1792: A Spanish Naval Visit*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1990. 176 pp. Notes: Vol. 71 of the American Exploration and Travel series.

[C46]

De Oliver, Miguel D. "Utopias as Commodity: Revolutionary Succession in Baja California Norte." Ph.D. diss., Pennsylvania State University, 1992. 407 pp. Notes: Addresses the monetary development of Baja California historically.

[C47]

Del Castillo, Adelaida R., ed. *Between Borders: Essays on Mexicana/Chicana History*. Encino, CA: Floricanto Press, 1990. 563 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with several on early California.

[C48]

Del Moreno, Deborah. "'Some Hybrid Like Myself': California's Multicultural Children, 1825-1925." M.A. thesis, California State University, Sacramento, 2001. 276 pp. Notes: Addresses intermarriage and the children's assimilation into to society.

[C49]

Essig, E.O. *Fort Ross: California Outpost of Russian Alaska, 1812-1841*. Kingston, ON: The Limestone Press, 1991. 106 pp.

[C50]

Farris, Glenn. "The Age of Russian Imperialism in the North Pacific." *Kroeber Anthropological Society Papers* 81(1997): 187-194. Notes: Examines Russia's colonial interest in Alaska, Hawaii and California, 1784-1867, and concludes that colonialization failed because of lack of Russian settlers.

[C51]

_____. "Visit of the Russian Warship Apollo to California in 1822-1823." *Southern California Quarterly* 75(1993): 1-13. Notes: Contains the full text of the report issued by Achille Schabelski, who was an interpreter on the Apollo, which criticizes the lack of Mexican development and control of the area.

[C52]

Fischer Martinez, Ruben and Jesus Paredes. *Voces de Calafia*. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional de Fomento Educativo, 1996. 167 pp. Notes: History of the social life and customs of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C53]

Flynn, Dennis Owen, Lionel Frost, and A.J.H. Latham. *Pacific Centuries: Pacific and Pacific Rim History Since the Sixteenth Century*. London: Routledge, 1999. 261 pp. Notes: Includes information on Spanish trade in California.

[C54]

Fontana, Bernard L. *Entrada: The Legacy of Spain and Mexico in the United States*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1994. 286 pp. Notes: An overview of the historic sites and national parks and reserves found in the borderlands with history beginning in 1500s.

[C55]

Foucrier, Annick. *Jovialite Creole Decadence Morale?: Regards Francais et Nord-Américains sur la Californie Hispanique (1786-1848)*. France: Bulletin de l'Arna, 1994. 16 pp. Notes: Reprinted from Bulletin de l'Arna, no. 3, 1993-1994. Assesses French public opinion concerning Spanish colonial efforts in California. In French.

[C56]

Galvan Gaytan, Columba. *Historia de las Bibliotecas en Baja California Sur*. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 1992. 187 pp. Notes: History of the libraries in Baja California. In Spanish.

[C57]

Garcia, Richard A. *Mexican Americans in California*. San Francisco: California Historical Society, 1995. 141 pp. Notes: A reprint of the article appearing in the special fall issue of the periodical *California History*.

[C58]

Gomez Estrada, Jose Alfredo. *Realidad y Ensuenos: Historia Parcial de Baja California a Traves de las Leyendas*. Mexicali, Baja California: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 1992. 109 pp. Notes: History of the legends of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C59]

Griswold del Castillo, Richard. "Southern California Chicano History: Regional Origins and National Critique." *Aztlan* 19(Spring 1988/1990): 109-124.

[C60]

Gutierrez, Alfonso Rene. *Ideas Politicas de Juan Maria de Salvatierra: El Proyecto Fundador de Baja California*. San Luis Potosi, Mexico: El Colegio de San Luis, 1998. 26 pp. Notes: An essay on the political and social viewpoint of a key figure in Baja California history, Salvatierra (1648-1717). In Spanish.

[C61]

Gutierrez, Gabriel. "Affirmative Action of the First Kind: Social and Legal Constructions of Whiteness and White Male Privilege in Nineteenth-Century California." *Latino Studies Journal* 11:3(2000): 14-48. Notes: Explores the concepts of class, race and sex, beginning with Spanish and Mexican periods of California history, in regard to white male privilege.

[C62]

_____. "Bell Towers, Crucifixes, and Canones Violentes: State and Identity Formation in Pre-Industrial Alta California (State Formation, Indians, Chicano, Spanish, Mexican, Labor, Colonialism." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1997. 470 pp. Notes: Questions the historical positions in regard to Indian decimation, origins of Chicano identity, and the effect of Spanish and Mexican culture and institutions.

[C63]

Gutierrez, Ramon A. and Richard J. Orsi, eds. *Contested Eden: California Before the Gold Rush*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1998. 396 pp.

[C64]

Haas, Lisbeth. *Conquests and Historical Identities in California, 1769-1936*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1995. 294 pp. Notes: Examines ethnic identity of Indians and Hispanics especially in southern California.

[C65]

Hackel, Steven W. "Land, Labor, and Production: The Colonial Economy of Spanish and Mexican California." *California History* 76:2-3(1997): 111-146. Notes: Reveals that the economy in California was not weak and sluggish but successful, sustaining and vibrant especially in its trade with other countries.

[C66]

Helmich, Mary A. *California in Time: From the War with Mexico to Statehood: Highlighting California State Parks and the Events Leading to the War with Mexico, Gold Discovery and Statehood*. Rev. ed. Sacramento: California State Parks, 1999. 76 pp. Notes: A chronology of California history through 1850. Previously published as *Chronology of California's Transition*.

[C67]

Herman, Harriette Adler. *The Romance of Early Southern California Cooking: Dining at Los Encinos with the Indians, Missionaries, and Spanish Dons*. Playa del Rey, CA: Wichita Publications, 1994. 197 pp.

[C68]

Hague, Harlan. "The First California Trail: The Southern Route." *Overland Journal* 5(1987): 41-50. Notes: Chronicles the history of the Southern Route, 1769-1883.

[C69]

Hilton, Sylvia L. *La Alta California Espanola*. Madrid: Editorial MAPFRE, 1992. 366 pp. Notes: A history of Spanish Alta California in Spanish.

[C70]

Hirschmann, Erik. "Relations Among Native Californians, Native Alaskans, and the Russian-American Company in California, 1803-1841." M.A. thesis, University of New Mexico, 1994. 183 pp.

[C71]

Hoover, Robert L. "Some Models for Spanish Archaeology in California." *Historical Archaeology* 26(1992): 37-44. Notes: Advocates the use of inductive archaeology to examine hypotheses related to California archaeological sites, 1769-1834, especially on economic topics.

[C72]

Hughart, Kathleen Marks. "Women and Power in Alta California: 1769-1840." M.A. thesis, University of San Diego, 2000. 141 pp. Notes: Addresses women as pioneers and in particular Josefa Carrillo, Maria Ampari Ruiz de Barton, and Maria de la Concepcion Marcila Arguello y Moraga.

[C73]

Hurtado, Albert L. *Intimate Frontiers: Sex, Gender, and Culture in Old California*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 173 pp. Notes: Covers topics like sex roles, mixed marriages, sexuality at missions, pioneer life, and marriage market in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.

[C74]

Hyer, Joel Ross. "'We Are Not Savages': Native Americans in Southern California and the Pala Reservation, 1840-1920." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 1999. 445 pp. Notes: Offers the thesis that the California Indian tribes of Cupenos, Luisenos and Kumeyaays acted with natural logic when choosing which aspects of Spanish or Mexican cultures or policies when benefit them.

[C75]

Ibarra Rivera, Gilberto. *Escritos y Escritores de Temas Sudcalifornios*. La Paz, Baja California: B.C.S., Gobierno de Estado de Baja California Sur, 1998. 419 pp. Notes: Examines Mexican literature in regard to the history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C76]

Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas del Estado de Baja California. *Seminario de Historia de Baja California*.

Ensenada, Baja California: The Author, 1996. 161 pp. Notes: A collection of seminar papers concerning the history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C77]

Jordan, Fernando, Felipe Galvez, and Aide Grijalva. El Otro Mexico: Biografia de Baja California. Mexico City: Secretaria de Educacion Publica, 1997. 396 pp. Notes: History of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C78]

Kalani, Lyn. Fort Ross. Jenner, CA: Fort Ross Interpretative Association, 1998. 53 pp. Notes: A history and ecology of Fort Ross.

[C79]

Kirk, Anthony. "In a Golden Land So Far: The Rise of Art in Early California." California History 71(1992): 2-23. Notes: Traces the history of art in California through the Gold Rush discussing artworks and artists.

[C80]

_____. "Picturing California." California History 76(1997): 357-374. Notes: Discusses 14 art pieces (drawings, paintings and sketches) of early California art, 1776-1847, that are reproduced with the article.

[C81]

Kitchener, Amy V. Familia, Fe y Fiestas = Family, Faith and Fiestas: Mexican American Celebrations of the Holiday Season. Fresno: Arte Americas, 1996. 73 pp. Notes: Exhibit catalog from Arte Americas and the Fresno Arts Council Folk Arts Program, November 24, 1996-February 2, 1997 which centers on the San Joaquin Valley historical celebrations.

[C82]

Landi, Lisa Michele. "Monterey: A Meeting Place of Architectural Traditions of Southern and Northern California, 1769-1920." M.A. thesis, University of Notre Dame, 1995. 191 pp. Notes: Provides an overview of California Spanish architecture by examining architecture in Monterey.

[C83]

Larios, Rodolfo. The Food and Wine of Alta California: A Regional Mexican Cuisine from Its Beginnings. N.p.: The Author, 1999. 19 pp.

[C84]

Lazcano Sahagun, Carlos. La Primera Entrada: Descubrimiento del Interior de la Antigua California. Ensenada, Mexico: Fundacion Barca, Museo de Historia de Ensenada, 2000. 390 pp. Notes: A history of the discovery and Christianization of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C85]

Linse, Barbara and George Kuska. California's Hispanic Roots for Kids = Las Raices Hispanas de California para los Ninos. Larkspur, CA: Arts Publications, 1995. 95 pp. Notes: An introduction to the history of Spanish California in Spanish and English.

[C86]

Lint-Sagarena, Roberto Ramon. "Inheriting the Land: Defining Place in Southern California from the Mexican American War to the Plan Espiritual de Aztlan." Ph.D. diss., Princeton University, 2000. 249 pp. Notes: The author suggests that southern California became part of the broader American region by the interactions of Americans and Franciscan missionaries.

[C87]

Leon Portilla, Miguel. La California Mexicana: Ensayos Acerca de su Historia. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1995. 308 pp. Notes: Essays on the history of Baja California and missionary work of the Jesuits, Franciscans and the Dominicans. In Spanish.

[C88]

Longinos Martinez, Jose. *Dario de las Expediciones a las Californias de Jose Longinos*. Edited by Salvador Bernabeu Albert, 1994. 315 pp. Notes: The diary of Longinos (d. 1803) written during the 1787-1803 botanical expedition of California and Mexico. In Spanish.

[C89]

Lopez, Antoinette Sedillo, ed. *Historical Themes and Identity: Mestizaje and Labels*. New York: Garland Publishing, 1995. 550 pp. Notes: Essays on the history of Latinos in the U.S. with some on the California and the Southwest, such as, "The First Californios" and "The Sonora Migration to California."

[C90]

Lothrop, Gloria Ricci. "Westering Women and the Ladies of Los Angeles: Sisters Under the Skin?" *Californians* 12:6(1995): 12-23. Notes. Examines the status of women in Los Angeles and their accomplishments beginning in 1781.

[C91]

Lozano, Beverly. "The Andalucia-Hawaii-California Migration: A Study in Macrostructure and Microhistory." *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 26(April 1984): 305-324. Notes: Analyzes the migration of agricultural laborers that migrated from Spain to Hawaii and to California early in California history.

[C92]

Mapes, Kathleen Anne. "Race and Class in Nineteenth Century California." M.A. thesis, Michigan State University, 1992. 155 pp. Notes: A study on race relations, ethnic identity, women, and society of the Mexican in California.

[C93]

Marinacci, Barbara and Rudy Marinacci. *California's Spanish Place-Names: What they Mean and How They Got There*. Houston, TX: Gulf Pub. Co., 1997. 305 pp.

[C94]

Martinez, Pablo L. *Historia de Baja California*. La Paz, Baja California: Patronato del Estudiante Sudcaliforniano, Direccion Estatal de Educacion, 1991. 605 pp. Notes: A comprehensive history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C95]

_____. "Introduccion de la Vacuna Antivariolosa en Baja California, 1806." *La Paz, Baja California: Archivo Historico "Pablo L. Martinez,"* 1998. 9 pp. Notes: Historical introduction about smallpox vaccination in Baja California, 1806. In Spanish.

[C96]

Mason, William M. *The Census of 1790: A Demographic History of Colonial California*. Menlo Park, CA: Ballena Press, 1998. 133 pp.

[C97]

Mathes, W. Michael. *La Frontera Ruso-Mexicana: Documentos Mexicanos para la Historia del Establecimiento Ruso en California, 1808-1842*. Mexico City: Secretaria de Relaciones Exteriores, 1990. 299 pp. Notes: Presents sources important to Russian history in California, 1808-1842. In Spanish.

[C98]

McNeil, Keith and Rusty McNeil. *California Songbook: With Historical Commentary*. Riverside, CA: WEM Records, 2001. 125 pp. Notes: Contains Spanish songs from early California.

[C99]

Middleton, John and Lyn Kalani. *Clothing in Colonial Russian America: A New Look*. Kingston, ON: Limestone Press, 1996. Notes: Russian dress at Fort Ross and Alaska. Distributed by University of Alaska.

[C100]

Miller, Jeffrey. "California's Tsarist Colony." *History Today* 42(January 1992): 23-228. Notes: Recounts the history of Fort Ross, 1799-1842, and the reasons for its purchase by John Sutter.

[C101]

Miller, Robert Ryal. *A Yankee Smuggler on the Spanish California Coast: George Washington Eayrs and the Ship Mercury*. Santa Barbara, CA: Santa Barbara Trust for Historic Preservation, 2001. 115 pp. Notes: A biography of Eayrs (1775-1855).

[C102]

Minnich, Richard A. and Ernesto Franco Vizcaino. *Land of Chamise and Pines: Historical Accounts and Current Status of Nothern Baja California's Vegetation*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1998. 166 pp.

[C103]

Monroy, Douglas. "The Creation and Re-Creation of Californio Society." *California History* 76(1997): 173-195. Notes: A survey history of the Californios, ruling class, during the Spanish and Mexican periods with their large holdings being the highlight of the era.

[C104]

_____. *Thrown Among Strangers: The Making of Mexican Culture in Frontier California*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1990. 337 pp.

[C105]

Morales Polo, Sergio. *Memoria Loretana: Cerca de 100 Hechos Historicos y Anecdoticos, Clasificados Segun el Mex en Que Acaecieron*. Loreto, Baja California: Editorial Londo, 1999. 26 pp. Notes: A chronology of Loreto's history. In Spanish.

[C106]

Morton, Carlos. *Los Dorados*. Studio City, CA: Players Press, 1991. 20 pp. Notes: A drama on Mexicans in early California.

[C107]

Moure, Nancy Dustin Wall. *Loners, Mavericks and Dreamers: Art in Los Angeles Before 1900*. Laguna Beach, CA: Laguna Art Museum, 1993. 125 pp. Notes: A catalog of an art exhibit at Laguna Art Museum, 1993-1994, that contains Spanish colonial art.

[C108]

Niemann, Greg. *Baja Legends: The Historic Characters, Events, and Locations That Put Baja California on the Map*. San Diego: Sunbelt Publications, 2002.

Notes: Presents a factual account of the significant elements in Baja California history.

[C109]

Nunis, Doyce B. "Alta California's Trojan Horse: Foreign Immigration." *California History* 76(1997): 299-330. Notes: Shows the subtle effect of immigration during the Spanish and Mexican periods on settlement and trade, and the oozing of American migration into the region.

[C110]

_____. "Medicine in Spanish California." *Southern California Quarterly* 76(1994): 31-57. Notes: Examines disease and medical treatment during the colonial period, 1539-1821, with of the study having to do with infectious disease brought by the Spanish which nearly eliminated the California Indian.

[C111]

_____, ed. *Southern California's Spanish Heritage: An Anthology*. Los Angeles: Historical Society of Southern

California, 1992. 375 pp. Notes: Contains essays on Cabrillo, Crespi, Portola, Serra, Garces, missions, ranchos, libraries and settlements.

[C112]

_____ and Jennifer A. Watts, eds. *Women in the Life of Southern California*. Los Angeles: Historical Society of Southern California, 1996. 431 pp. Notes: An anthology containing essays on women of the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[C113]

O, Maria Eugenia de la. *Historia Regional de Baja California: Perfil Socioeconomico*. Mexico City: Editorial Limusa, 2000. 120 pp. Notes: A history of the natural resources, economic conditions and geography of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C114]

O'Grady-Raeder, Alix. "The Baltic Connection in Russian America." *Jahrbucher fur Geschichte Osteuropas* 42(1994): 321-339. Notes: Focuses on the representation the Baltic peoples had in Russian visibility on the Pacific Coast of North America such as seaman, government officials, and scientists. In English.

[C115]

Ortega Noriega, Sergio. *Un Ensayo de Historia Regional: El Noroeste de Mexico, 1530-1880*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1993. 321 pp. Notes: A history of Sonora, Sinaloa, Baja California, California, and Arizona, 1530-1880. In Spanish.

[C116]

Ortega Soto, Martha. *Alta California: Una Frontera Olvidada del Noroeste de Mexico, 1769-1846*. Mexico City: Universidad Autonoma Metropolitana, Unidad Iztapalapa, 2001. 493 pp. Notes: A history of Spanish and Mexican California through 1846. In Spanish.

[C117]

Osio, Antonio Maria. *The History of Alta California: A Memoir of Mexican California*. Translated by Rose Marie Beebe, and Robert M. Senkewicz. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1996. 388 pp. Notes: Osio lived from 1800-1878.

[C118]

Pacheco, Carlos. *La Controversia Acerca de la Politica de Colonizacion en Baja California*. Mexicali, Mexico: SEP, Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 1997. 334 pp. Notes: A discussion of land settlement and government policy in Baja California. In Spanish.

[C119]

Paddington, Joshua, ed. *A World Transformed: Firsthand Accounts of California before the Gold Rush*. Berkeley, CA: Heyday Books, 1998. 344 pp. Notes: An anthology in English of early writings on California: Crespi, Palou, Vancouver, Rezanov, Beechy, Dana, Bryant, Kemble and others.

[C120]

Padilla, Genaro M. *My History, Not Yours: The Formation of Mexican American Autobiography*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1993. 280 pp. Notes: Examines Mexican autobiographical writings in Alta California such as those from Mariano G. Vallejo, Rafael Chacon, and Cleofas Jaramillo.

[C121]

Paul, Jeff. *Observaciones de la Historia de la Familia Vaca en Alta California Antes y Desde 1842*. San Jose, CA: The Author, 1993. 35 pp. Notes: A history of the Juan Manuel Vaca family of Vacaville, CA.

[C122]

Pepper, Choral. *Baja's Vanishing Missions, Mysteries, and Myths*. San Diego: Sunbelt Publications, 2000.

[C123]

Perry, Claire. "Pacific Arcadia: Images of California, 1600-1915." Ph.D. diss., Stanford University, 1993. 619 pp. Notes: Investigates artworks that suggest the "California Dream" was advertised in some regard in them and was used to draw people to California for settlement and development.

[C124]

Phelan, Regina V. *The Land Known as Alta California*. Spokane: Prosperity Press, 1997. 65 pp. Notes: A brief history of the Spanish and Mexican periods at juvenile reading level.

[C125]

Pinera Ramirez, David. *Ocupacion y Uso del Suelo en Baja California: De los Grupos Aborigenes a la Urbanizacion Dependiente*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Centro de Investigaciones Historicas UNAM-UABC, 1991. 221 pp. Notes: Examines settlement and land tenure in early Baja California. In Spanish.

[C126]

Pitti, Stephen Joseph. "Quicksilver Community: Mexican Migrations and Politics in the Santa Clara Valley, 1800-1960." Ph.D. diss., Stanford University, 1998. 490 pp. Notes: Discusses the formation of a Mexican community in the early years and then examines the impact of mercury mining in later years.

[C127]

Preston, William. "Serpent in the Garden: Environmental Change in Colonial California." *California History* 76(1997): 260-298. Notes: Outlines the damage done by non-native plants, animals and disease, 1542-1848 to the environment and to the California Indians.

[C128]

Pubols, Helen Louise. "The de la Guerra Family: Patriarchy and the Political Economy of California, 1800-1850." Ph.D. diss., University of Wisconsin, Madison, 2000. 643 pp. Notes: Even though the de la Guerra family of Santa Barbara represents the upper class of California who controlled the region, the author submits the argument that California's economy was tied with Latin America in worldwide commerce which made the patriarchal family less of a factor.

[C129]

Quinn, Ronald J. "Historians and the Spanish Occupation of San Diego." *Journal of San Diego History* 45:3(1999): 206-221. Notes: Stresses that the Spanish not only occupied California to ward off foreign powers taking the territory but also strengthen its hold of other lands in North America.

[C130]

Rader, Emily L. "'So We Only Took 120 Acres.' Land, Labor and White Supremacy in the Settlement of Southern California, 1800-1925." Ph.D. diss., University of Southern California, 1998. 521 pp. Notes: Expresses the concept that southern California was settled by whites based on the drive to own land and the mindset of exploitation of other races to work the acreage.

[C131]

Rawls, James J. "Looking Backward: The Californios Tell Their Own Story." *Journal of American Ethnic History* 18(Winter 1999): 131-133. Notes: An analysis of the sources for California history to 1846.

[C132]

Reilly, Erin M. *A River Ran Through It: The Cultural Ecology of the Santa Clara Valley Riparian Zone*. Santa Clara: Santa Clara University, Department of Anthropology and Sociology, 1994. 74 pp. Notes: Discusses the history of the ecology in the valley as managed by the Costanoan Indians, Spaniards, Mexicans and Americans.

[C133]

Remick, Roger and Michael Trotter. *Monterey Furnishings of California's Spanish Revival*. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Pub.,

2000. 175 pp. Notes: A catalog of an exhibit at the California Heritage Museum featuring California Spanish revival furniture.

[C134]

Reyes, Barbara O. "Nineteenth-Century California as Engendered Space: The Public/Private Lives of Women of the Californias." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 2000. 204 pp. Notes: Covers gender in missions, and Baja California along with California, 1780s to 1820s.

[C135]

Richter, Glenda and Della Heywood. *The Stories of Juana Briones: Alta California Pioneer*. Bonita, CA: Bookhandler Press, 2002. Notes: A biography of woman pioneer and her family who developed ranches and aided in the construction of the missions. At the juvenile reading level.

[C136]

Ridge, Martin. "California: An Imagined Country." *Southern California Quarterly* 76(1994): 115-130. Notes: An analysis of the differing images of California in the minds of various constituents depending upon their desires and perceptions.

[C137]

Rincon Meza, David Jesus. *El Camino Real: Esbozo Historico de la Alta California*. Tijuana: Editorial Marianela, 1990. 22 pp. Notes: A short piece on the roadway that connected the missions. In Spanish.

[C138]

_____. *Historia de Baja California*. Tijuana: Editorial Marianela, 1993. 144 pp. Notes: A brief history of Baja California with significant information on the indigenous people. In Spanish.

[C139]

Rio, Ignacio and Maria Eugenia Altable F. *Breve Historia de Baja California Sur*. Mexico City: Colegio de Mexico, Fideicomiso Historia de las Americas, Fondo de Cultura Economica, 2000. 246 pp. Notes: A concise history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C140]

Robinson, John W. *The San Gabriels: The Mountain Country from Soledad Canyon to Lyttle Creek*. Arcadia, CA: Big Santa Anita Historical Society, 1991. 311 pp. Notes: Has a section on early California and the San Gabriels.

[C141]

Robinson, Mark Rolun. *A Literary Analysis of Juan Bautista de Anza's 1774 Diary*. M.A. thesis, San Diego State University, 1997. 112 pp. Notes: A critique of Anza's diary written during his California exploration of 1774.

[C142]

Rodriguez Barajas, Julio. *Historias de Baja California*. Tijuana: Ediciones Ateneo Ignacio M. Altamirano, 2000. 54 pp. Notes: Concentration is on political figures in the early history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C143]

Rodriguez de Montalvo, Garci and Antonio Joaquin Gonzalez Gonzalo. *Sergas de Esplandian*. Alcala de Henares: Centro de Estudios Cervantinos, 1999. 134 pp. Notes: An examination of Spanish literature with some discussion on "California" as it appeared in the discourses.

[C144]

Roeder, Beatrice A. *Chicano Folk Medicine from Los Angeles, California*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1988. 377 pp. Notes: Covers early California years.

[C145]

Rojas Munoz, Mary Virginia. *"She Bathes in a Sacred Place: Rites of Reciprocity, Power and Prestige in Alta*

California." M.A. thesis, University of California, Santa Barbara, 1997. 47 pp.

[C146]

Rojo, Manuel C. Edited by Coronado E. Moises. *Los Apuntes Historicos de Manuel Clemente Rojo Sobre Baja California*. La Paz, Baja California: Gobierno del Estado de Baja California Sur, 1996. 109 pp. Notes: An examination of Rojo's (1823?-1900) history of Baja California. In Spanish.

[C147]

Sanchez, Joseph P. "El Plan de Pitic de 1789 las Nuevas Poblaciones Proyectadas en Las Provincias Internas de la Nueva Espana." *Colonial Latin American Historical Review* 2(1993): 449-467. Notes: Reviews the Pitic Plan of 1789 which was the Spanish policy for establishing new settlements and examines specifically the formation of Villa de Branciforte (near Santa Cruz, California) and its failure. In Spanish.

[C148]

Sanchez, Rosaura. *Telling Identities: The Californio Testimonios*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1995. 337 pp. Notes: Presents early California sources of the nineteenth century. In English.

[C149]

Sano, Yoshikazu. *Vida en Mexico de Trece Naufragos Japoneses, 1842*. Mexico City: Artes Graficas Panorama, 1998. 126 pp. Notes: A discussion of Japanese shipwreck victims of 1842 and their contact with the customs and life styles found in Baja California society. In Spanish.

[C150]

Schmal, John Patrick. *A Pioneer Family of California, in the Service of Three Flags*. N.p.: 1998. 81 pp. Notes: Genealogy of the Quintero family of Los Angeles and Santa Barbara of the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[C151]

Schuetz-Miller, Mardith K. *Building and Builders in Hispanic California, 1769-1850*. Tucson: Southwestern Mission Res. Center; Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Presidio Res. Center, 1994. 231 pp. Notes: Addresses the architecture and construction of the missions and presidios.

[C152]

Shumate, Albert. *Nikolai Rezanov and Concepcion Arguello*. San Francisco: Gleeson Library Associates, University of San Francisco, 1993. 10 pp. Notes: A lecture on the Rezanov-Arguello courtship delivered on November 7, 1993 to the Gleeson Library Associates.

[C153]

Simonett, Helena. *Banda: Mexican Musical Life Across Borders*. Hanover, NH: Wesleyan University Press, 2001. 386 pp. Notes: A history of Mexican music in Sinaloa and Los Angeles.

[C154]

_____. "Loud and Proud: The Social History and Cultural Power of Mexican Banda Music." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1997. 337 pp. Notes: A study of Mexican music in Los Angeles.

[C155]

Simposio de Historia y Antropologia Regionales, 7th, 1996: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur. *Memoria del Septimo Simposio de Historia y Antropologia Regionales*. La Paz, Baja California: The University, 1998. 145 pp. Notes: Papers from the symposium primarily on the history of ethnic relations in Baja California. In Spanish.

[C156]

Spencer-Hancock, Dianne and Bickford O'Brien. *Fort Ross: Indians-Russians-Americans*. Jenner, CA: Fort Ross Interpretative Association, 1991. 41 pp. Notes: Originally published in 1978.

[C157]

Stevens, Richard Steven. "'We Are Not Slaves': A History of California Farmworkers, 1769-1869." Ph.D. diss., University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1995. 768 pp. Notes: Implies that the core of farm workers did not form immediately but through an evolutionary process of change.

[C158]

Stites, Clara. *Katya of Fort Russ*. Santa Barbara: Fithian Press, 2001. Notes: A fiction piece about a young Russian girl at Fort Ross for the juvenile reading level.

[C159]

Swanson, Mark T. *From Spanish Land Grants to World War II: An Overview of Historic Resources at the Naval Air Weapons Station, Point Mugu, California*. Tucson: Statistical Research, 1994. 107 pp.

[C160]

Tamayo, Jesus. *La Ocupacion Espanola de las Californias: Una Interpretacion del Primer Impulso Urbanizador del Noroeste Mexicano a Partir de Algunas Fuentes Historicas*. Mexico City: Plaza y Valdes, 1992. 104 pp. Notes: Provides discussion of urbanization in California and Baja California through 1846. In Spanish.

[C161]

Taraval, Sigismundo. *La Rebelion de los Californios*. Edited by E. Moises Coronado. Madrid: Doce Calles, 1996. 196 pp. Notes: Primarily about Indian uprisings in California and Baja California as described by Taraval (1700-1763). In Spanish.

[C162]

Taylor, Lawrence Douglas. *Contactos Culturas entre Mexicanos y Anglos Durante las Decades Iniciales del Dominio Estadunidense en California*. Tijuana: El Colegio de la Frontera Norte, 1994. 22 pp. Notes: Describes the nineteenth century relationship between Mexicans and Anglos in California. In Spanish.

[C163]

Teixeira, Lauren Stephenson. "Access to Information on the Costanoan/Ohlone Indians of the San Francisco and Monterey Bay Area: A Descriptive Guide to Research." M.L.S. thesis, San Jose State University, 1991. 180 pp. Notes: Argues that research information on the Costanoan/Ohlone Indians is difficult to find and therefore provides a guide to locate those resources.

[C164]

Tomlin, Kaye and Stephen D. Watrous. *Outpost of an Empire: Fort Ross, the Russian Colony in California*. Fort Ross, CA: Fort Ross Interpretive Association, 1990. 26 pp.

[C165]

Trejo Barajas, Deni. *Espacio y Economia en la Peninsula de California, 1785-1860*. Mexico City: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur, 1999. 293 pp. Notes: A look at land tenure and economics in Baja California, 1785-1860.

[C166]

Turner, Erin H. *More Than Petticoats: Remarkable California Women*. Helena, MT: Falcon, 1999. 128 pp. Notes: Women in California beginning in the early California period.

[C167]

Vallejo, Mariano Guadalupe. *Memoirs of the Vallejos: New Light on the History, Before and After the "Gringos" Came*, Based on Original Documents and Recollections. Fairfield, CA: James D. Stevenson Pub. and Napa County Historical Society, 1994. 85 pp. Notes: A reprinting of the articles that appeared in the San Francisco Bulletin, January 26 -February 17, 1914. Vallejo's (1808-1890) memoirs address missions, Indians, Russians, Fremont and the Bear Flag Revolt of 1846.

[C168]

VanWormer, Stephen R. and James D. Newland. "The History of Hedges and the Cargo Muchacho Mining District, Part 1: A Case Study of Mexican Miners and Corporate Mining in the Southern California Desert." *Journal of San Diego History* 42:2(1996): 56-85. Notes: Contains a short profile of early mining beginning in 1775 and then continues with American involvement.

[C169]

Vidales Soto, Nicolas. *Sinaloenses en la Colonization de la Alta California*. Sinaloa: Colegio Atenas del Humaya, Centro de Estudios Historicos del Noroeste, Campus Culiacan, 1995. 80 pp. Notes: A study concerning the reaction of the Sinaloans to Spanish exploration and colonization in Sinaloa with discussion of explorer Juan Bautista de Anza (1735-1788).

[C170]

Watrous, Stephen. "Ivan Kuskov: In 'Steadfast Zeal for the Common Knowledge.'" *Californians* 9:5(1992): 8-18. Notes: Appraises Kuskov's role at Fort Ross, as the founder and commander, and examines his interaction with the Spanish and regional native peoples.

[C171]

Wittenburg, Mary Joanne. "Three Generations of the Sepulveda Family in Southern California." *Southern California Quarterly* 73:3(1991): 197-250. Notes: Examines the fate of the Sepulvedas who first settled in Los Angeles in 1781 becoming large landholders and eventually through a grandson's loose spending and American arrival to lose its fortune.

[C172]

Wollenberg, Charles. "A Usable History for a Multicultural State." *California History* 64:3(1985): 202-209. Notes: Recounts California's multiethnic history and urges that future research should include a multiethnic approach.

[C173]

Wyatt, David. *Five Fires: Race, Catastrophe, and the Shaping of California*. Reading, MA: Addison-Wesley Pub. Co., 1997. 288 pp. Notes: The first essay is on Spanish and American conquests of California.

[C174]

Zavalishin, D.I. *California en 1824*. Mexico City: Breve Fondo Editorial, 1996. 116 pp. Notes: A description of Russians living in California, 1824, and written by a Russian, Dmitrii Irinarkhovich Zavalishin (1804-1892). In Spanish.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

**Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library**

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Four

MISSIONS AND MISSIONARIES

This chapter contains works about missions, missionaries, and mission Indians in California, Baja California, Mexico, and the Southwest.

[D1]

Abbink, Emily. *Missions of the Monterey Bay Area*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: Presents the histories of the missions found at Carmel, Santa Cruz and San Juan Bautista with information on the Ohlone Indians at juvenile reading level.

[D2]

Adams, Eleanor B. "The New Mexico Martyrs' Book." *New Mexico Historical Review* 75(2000): 415-422. Notes: Fray Miguel Muniz brought a Biblical commentary to colonial New Mexico and left it with two Franciscan priests who became martyrs after being killed by Pueblo Indians in 1696.

[D3]

Aguilar, Ann Romain Nelsen. "The Missions and California Architecture: 1880 to the Present." M.A. thesis, San Francisco State University, 1992. 97 pp. Notes: Chronicles the influence of California Spanish architecture.

[D4]

Ahlborn, Richard Eugene. "The Mission San Antonio Prayer and Song Board." *Southern California Quarterly* 74(1992): 1-17. Notes: The prayer board from the mission contains prayers in both Spanish and Salinan (Salinan Indians) languages. Reprinted as a separate publication, Padre Press, Northridge, CA, 1993.

[D5]

Alcala, Luisa Elena. "The Jesuits and the Visual Arts in New Spain, 1670-1767." Ph.D. diss., New York University, 1998. 510 pp. Notes: Examines the impact of the Jesuits on art, architecture and importation of religious art from Europe.

[D6]

Alejos Grau, Carmen Jose. "Pedro de Gante y Diego Valades: Los Metodos Pedagogicos en la Escuela de San Jose de

Los Naturales, 1526-1572." DR dissertation, 1993. 264 pp. Notes: Addresses the educational methodology used at the San Jose School for Natives in New Spain for evangelization purposes. In Spanish.

[D7]

Allen, Rebecca. "An Archaeological Study of Neophyte Cultural Adaptation and Modification at Mission Santa Cruz, California." Ph.D. diss., University of Pennsylvania, 1995. 362 pp.

[D8]

_____. Native Americans at Mission Santa Cruz, 1791-1834: Interpreting the Archaeological Record. Los Angeles: Institute of Archaeology, University of California, Los Angeles, 1998. 119 pp. Notes: A discussion of the archaeological evidence found at the mission in regard to the Ohlone and Yokut Indians.

[D9]

_____. "The Use of Shellfish and Shell Beads at Santa Cruz Mission." Pacific Coast Archaeological Quarterly 28:2(1992): 18-34. Notes: The mission was founded in 1791 and shellfish was a main staple among the local Native Americans for food, tools and ornamentation.

[D10]

_____. The Water System at Mission Santa Barbara. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1998. 41 pp.

[D11]

Anderson, Dale. The California Missions. Milwaukee: World Almanac, 2002. Notes: A history at the juvenile reading level to introduce the founding, construction, and activities at the missions including a discussion on the treatment of the Indians.

[D12]

Apostolicos Afanes de la Compania de Jesus en Su Provincia de Mexico. Mexico City: Centro Frances de Estudios Mexicanos y Centroamericanos, Instituto Nacional Indigenista, 1996. 452 pp. Notes: Originally published in 1754 and took on other forms in subsequent publications. This current compilation has writings by Ortega, Baltasar, Fluvia, Lopez, Kino, Konsag, Calvo, and Jaurequi from the 1700s. It is about Jesuit missions in Jalisco, Sonora and Nayarit, Mexico. In Spanish.

[D13]

Aracil Varon, Maria Beatriz. El Teatro Evangelizador: Sociedad, Cultura e Ideologia en la Nueva Espana del Siglo 16. Roma: Bulzoni, 1999. 600 pp. Notes: Discusses missionary work in New Spain during the sixteenth century. In Spanish.

[D14]

Ares Queija, Berta. Tomas Lopez Medel: Trayectoria de un Clerigo-Oidor Ante Nuevo Mundo. Guadalajara, Spain: Institucion Provincial de Cultura "Marques de Santillana, 1993. 598 pp. Notes: A biography of Medel (1509-1582), a Catholic cleric, who was part of the Real Audiencia in Mexico City. Some information on the native peoples of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D15]

Arricivita, Juan Domingo. Apostolic Chronicle of Juan Domingo Arricivita: The Franciscan Mission Frontier in the Eighteenth Century in Arizona, Texas, and the Californias. 2 vols. Rev. ed. by Vivian C. Fisher. Notes by W. Michael Mathes. Translated by George P. Hammond. Berkeley: Academy of American Franciscan History, 1996. Notes: A description of Franciscan missionary work by contemporary Arricivita.

[D16]

Awalt, Barbe and Paul Rhett. Our Saints Among Us: 400 Years of New Mexican Devotional Art. Albuquerque: LPD, 1998. 192 pp. Notes: A history of religious folk art beginning in the 1600s.

[D17]

Baca, David R. *History, Architecture, and Archeology of Spanish Missions and Presidios in California: A Bibliography*. Monticello, IL: Vance Bibliographies, 1990. 10 pp.

[D18]

Bahr, Donald M. "La Longue Conversion des Pimas-Papagos." Translated into French by Stephen Dupont. *Recherches Amerindiennes au Quebec* 21:4(1991): 5-20. Notes: Discusses the Christian conversion of the Pima-Papago tribe of southern Arizona and northern Sonora, Mexico over four hundred years and the influence of the sacraments.

[D19]

Barton, Paul Thomas. "In Both Worlds: A History of Hispanic Protestantism in the United States Southwest." Ph.D. diss., Southern Methodist University, 1999. 393 pp. Notes: An examination of Protestant denominations (Methodists, Presbyterians, and Baptists) in the life of Mexican-Americans from the Southwest beginning in the 1830s.

[D20]

Bates, Brian. *Along the King's Highway: The Missions of California*. Carmichael, CA: Wordwrights International, 1997. Notes: A guidebook to the missions.

[D21]

Baxter, Don J. and James Stevenson. *California Missions: History and Model Building Ideas in Children*. Fairfield, CA: James Stevenson, 1999. 117 pp. Notes: Originates from a series of articles by Baxter published by PG & E in 1970 with the title: "Original Missions of California."

[D22]

Beebe, Rose Marie and Robert M. Senkewicz. "The End of the 1824 Chumash Revolt in Alta California: Father Vicente Sarria's Account." *Americas* 53(October 1996): 273-284. Notes: Describes Sarria's peace negotiations surrounding the Chumash revolt in northern California of 1824 and its aftermath.

[D23]

_____. *Tensions Among the Missionaries in the 1790s*. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1996. 45 pp. Notes: The two authors evaluate the confrontational problems existing between missionaries and the Indians centering on Franciscan missionary Lausen.

[D24]

Beemer, Margaret Anne. "Godly Interchange: The Appropriation of Non-Christian Symbols in the Development of Christianity in Spain and the Valley of Mexico." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1988. 290 pp.

[D25]

Behrens, June. *Missions of the Central Coast*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: An historical introduction to the missions of Santa Barbara, La Purisima Concepcion and Santa Ines along with information on the Chumash Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D26]

Belanger, Brian Conal. "Secularization and the Laity in Colonial Mexico: Queretaro, 1598-1821." Ph.D. diss., Tulane University, 1990. 268 pp. Notes: Assesses the use of lay workers in evangelizing the region's mixture of races and cultures as revealed in Franciscan documents.

[D27]

Bernabeu Albert, Salvador. "'La Religion Ofendida': Resistencia y Rebeliones Indigenas en la Baja California Colonial." *Revista Complutense de Historia de America* 20(1994): 169-180. Notes: Presents the continued conflict between Baja native peoples and missionaries, 1679-1834. In Spanish language.

[D28]

Binns, Tristan Boyer. San Juan Capistrano. Chicago: Heinemann Library, 2001. Notes: A history of the mission and the Juaneno Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D29]

Blake, Kevin S. and Jeffrey S. Smith. "Pueblo Mission Churches as Symbols of Permanence and Identity" *Geographical Review* 90(2000): 359-380. Notes: Surveys the concept of structural permanence of three Pueblo mission churches in western New Mexico and their effect on the local identity over the centuries.

[D30]

Bracho Riquelme, Rodolfo L. *La Labor Educativa Franciscana en los Albores de la Nueva Vizcaya (1553-1566)*. Durango, Mexico: Secretaria of Educacion, Cultura y Deporte, 1998. 177 pp. Notes: Examines education administered by Franciscans in the Durango area of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D31]

Brandt, Elizabeth A. *Salinas Pueblo Missions National Monument Cultural Affiliation Study*. Santa Fe: National Park Service, 1997. Notes: A study prepared for the Applied Ethnography Program of the National Park Service, Santa Fe, New Mexico.

[D32]

Bristol, Joan Cameron. "Negotiating Authority in New Spain, Blacks, mulattos, and Religious Practice in the Seventeenth Century." Ph.D. diss., University of Pennsylvania, 2001. 345 pp. Notes: Describes the methods that Blacks and mulattos in New Spain used to skirt the policies of the government and Christian institutions which is seen in the blasphemy cases that went before the Inquisition court.

[D33]

Brovarney, Dorothy E. "Canada Larga: History and Preservation of the Mission San Buenaventura Aqueduct." *Ventura County Historical Society Quarterly* 32(Spring 1987): 3-35.

[D34]

Brower, Pauline. *Missions of the Inland Valleys*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: Surveys the history of missions San Antonio de Padua, San Luis Obispo de Tolosa, Nuestra Senora de la Soledad, and San Miguel Archangel with some focus on the Salinan Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D35]

Burton, Jeffery F. *Remnants of Adobe and Stone: The Surface Archeology of the Guevavi and Calabazas Units, Tumacacori National Historical Park, Arizona*. Tucson: Western Archeological and Conservation Center, National Park Service, 1993. 36 pp. Notes: An archaeological survey of the mission structures at Tumacacori.

[D36]

Bushnell, Amy Turner. "Missions and Moral Judgment." *Magazine of History* 14:4(2000): 20-23. Notes: Explores the facets of the age long discussion of the purpose of morality in regard to the expansion of imperialism in New Spain beginning with the Spanish missionaries of the sixteenth century.

[D37]

Butera V., Luis. *Fray Junipero Serra: El Andariego de Dios*. Mexico City: EDISEPA, Ediciones Servidores de la Palabra, 1993. 177 pp. Notes: A biography of Serra (1713-1784). In Spanish.

[D38]

Calbow, Eric. "A Study of Spanish Missionization's Impact on the Indians of Alta California." B.S. thesis, California Polytechnic State University, San Luis Obispo, 1996. 30 pp.

[D39]

California Missions. Peterborough, NH: Cobblestone Pub. Co., 1999. 32 pp. Notes: A reprint from the September 1999 issue of *California Chronicles*. Juvenile reading level.

[D40]

California Missions Models. San Luis Obispo, CA: Learning Windows Publications, 1994. 46 pp. Notes: In loose-leaf format, contains paper models of buildings for missions San Miguel, San Luis Obispo, San Fernando and Santa Ynez.

[D41]

California Missions Reference Facts. San Luis Obispo, CA: Enrichment Resources, 2001. 51 pp. Notes: Curriculum material.

[D42]

Campos Moreno, Araceli. Oraciones, Ensalmos y Conjuros Magicos del Archivo Inquisitorial de la Nueva Espana, 1600-1630. Mexico City: El Colegio de Mexico, Centro de Estudios Linguisticos y Literarios, 1999. 189 pp. Notes: Discusses magic, incantations and prayers in regard to the Inquisition in Mexico. In Spanish.

[D43]

Cash, Marie Romero. "Santos of the Northern New Mexico Village Churches: A Documentation Project." *Palacio* 95:2(1990): 24-29. Notes: An overview of the eighteenth and nineteenth century religious folk art found in the collections at churches and missions of northern New Mexico.

[D44]

Castaneda Delgado, Paulino and Isabel Arenas Frutos. *Un Portuense en Mexico: Don Juan Antonio Vizarron, Arzobispo y Virrey. El Puerto de Santa Maria, Spain: Ayuntamiento de El Puerto de Santa Maria, 1998. 323 pp. Notes: A biography of bishop and viceroy of New Spain, Vizarron (1682-1747). In Spanish.*

[D45]

Castillo, Edward. "Gender Status Decline, Resistance, and Accommodation Among Female Neophytes in the Missions of California: A San Gabriel Case Study." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 18(1994): 67-93.

[D46]

_____. "The Other Side of the 'Christian Curtain': California Indians and the Missionaries." *Californians* 10:2(1992): 8-17. Notes: Concludes that missionary treatment of California native peoples completely destroyed the cultures.

[D47]

Ching, Jacqueline. *Mission San Fernando, Rey de Espana*. New York: PowerKids Press, 1999. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission with information on construction, operation, restoration and Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D48]

_____. *Mission San Rafael Arcangel*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission providing information on the Spanish colonization activities at the juvenile reading level.

[D49]

_____. *Mission of Santa Ines*. New York: PowerKids Press, 1999. Notes: An overview history of the mission with information on construction, operation, restoration and Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D50]

Chocano-Mena, Magdalena G. "Colonial Scholars in the Cultural Establishment of Seventeenth-Century New Spain." Ph.D., State University of New York at Stony Brook, 1994. 498 pp. Notes: Analyzes the impact of intellectual activity on the development of society that was a mixture of cultures and anchored by the Catholic Church's religious institutions of higher learning that were the training grounds for civil and ecclesiastical leadership.

[D51]

Cipolloni, Marco. *Tra Memoria Apostolica e Racconto Profetico: Il Compromesso Etnografico Francescano e le Cosas*

della Nuova Spagna (1524-1621). Roma: Bulzoni, 1994. Notes: A historiography of the Franciscans in New Spain. In Italian.

[D52]

Coll, Maria Magdalena. "A Historical Linguistic Study of the Spanish Language in Colonial New Mexico: Analysis of the Manuscript Defense of Dona Teresa de Aguilera y Roche to the Holy Office of the Inquisition of 1664." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1999. Notes: Using the Roche document, which was her challenge to the charge of practicing Judaism before the Inquisition, the dissertation seeks to examine the linguistics of the era.

[D53]

Comite Episcopal de Baja y Alta California, Sonora y Arizona. Sin Fronteras: Lineamientos para una Catequesis Evangelizadora. Mexico City: Libreria Parroquial de Claveria, 1993. 175 pp. Notes: Addresses Catholic religious education. In Spanish.

[D54]

Costello, Julia G. Documentary Evidence for the Spanish Missions of Alta California. New York: Garland Pub., 1991. 541 pp. Notes: Reprints of documents relevant to California missions. No. 14 of the Spanish Borderlands Sourcebooks.

[D55]

_____. Roy A. Salls, Chester King, and Lester Ross. Mission Vieja de la Purisima (CA-SBA-521H): Report on the 1991-1992 Archaeological Investigations. Lompoc, CA: Community Development Department, City of Lompoc, 1993.

[D56]

_____. The Ranches and Ranchos of Mission San Antonio de Padua. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies, 1994. 16 pp.

[D57]

_____. "Variability and Economic Change in California Missions: An Historical and Archaeological Study." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1990. 471 pp.

[D58]

Costo, Rupert and Jeannette Henry Costo. Natives of the Golden State, the California Indians. San Francisco: Indian Historian Press, 1995. 369 pp. Notes: Generally about California Indians with coverage of mission Indians and their treatment.

[D59]

Couve de Murville, M.N.L. The Man Who Founded California: The Life of Blessed Junipero Serra. San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 2000. 140 pp.

[D60]

Craddock, Jerry R. "Fray Marcos de Niza, 'Relacion' (1539): Documenting the Colonial Experience, With Special Regard to Spanish in the American Southwest." Romance Philology 53(Fall 1999): 69-119. Notes: Critiques Catholic priest Niza's maybe fictional account of reaching the Seven Cities of Cibola which would be located in California.

[D61]

Crespi, Juan. El Mallorquin Fray Juan Crespi, O.F.M. Misionero y Explorador: Sus Diarios. Edited by Salustiano Vicedo. Valencia: Union Misional Franciscana, 1994. 360 pp. Notes: The diaries of Franciscan missionary Crespi. In Spanish.

[D62]

Crosby, Harry. Antigua California: Mission and Colony on the Peninsula Frontier, 1697-1768. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1994. 556 pp. Notes: A history of the Jesuit missionary effort in Baja California.

[D63]

Czosek, Virginia C. *Blessed with Orchards, Cheered with Vine: Ideologies of Agriculture in the Transformation of Alta California*. San Clara, CA: Santa Clara University, Department of Anthropology and Sociology, 1994. 42 pp. Notes: A research study of mission agriculture at Santa Clara.

[D64]

De Batuc, Alfredo. *Mission Santa Clara Asis: Founded January 12, 1777*. Santa Clara: Santa Clara University, 2000. 10 pp. Notes: Tour guide of the mission.

[D65]

De Ruiz, Dana Catharine and Debbie Heller. *To Fly with the Swallows: A Story of Old California*. Austin: Raintree Steck-Vaughn, 1993. 53 pp. Notes: A biography of California's first native born nun, Maria de Concepcion Arguello y Morago (d. 1857) at the juvenile reading level.

[D66]

Delegacion Diocesana de Cadiz-Ceuta, *V Centenario del Descubrimiento y Evangelizacion de America. La America de los Virreyes*. 3 vols. Cadiz, Spain: The Author, 1990. Notes: Presents the text of the conference papers celebrating 500 years of the discovery and evangelization of America with coverage of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D67]

Dias, Christine Marie. "San Juan Capistrano Mission Records. Juaneno Conversion and Risk Minimization: A Case Study." M.A. thesis, California State University, Long Beach, 1996. 223 pp. Notes: An examination of the English translated San Juan Capistrano Mission records, 1776-1812, and the acceptance of the records as valid research vehicles proving that mission Indians remained at the mission because it minimize the risk of life in that there were many years of drought and their societal connections had been destroyed.

[D68]

Dolan, Sean. *Junipero Serra*. New York: Chelsea House, 1991. 111 pp. Notes: A biography of Serra at the juvenile reading level.

[D69]

Doria, Cesare Filippo. *Edicion Critica de la Vida del V.P. Juan Maria de Salvatierra, S.J. Escrita por el V.P. Cesar Felipe Doria, S.J.* Edited by Alfonso Rene Gutierrez. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, Coordinacion Nacional de Descentralizacion, 1997. 258 pp. Notes: Critical edition of Doria's (1688-1750) work on Baja California missionary Salvatierra (1648-1717). In Spanish.

[D70]

Draper, Allison Stark. *Mission San Francisco de Solano*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the Sonoma mission at the juvenile reading level.

[D71]

_____. *Mission San Juan Bautista*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Ohlone Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D72]

Duggan, Marie Christine. "Market and Church on the Mexican Frontier: Alta California, 1769-1832." Ph.D. diss., New School for Social Research, 2000. 391 pp.

[D73]

Dwyer, Daniel Patrick. "Mystics in Mexico: A Study of Alumbrados in Colonial New Spain." Ph.D. diss., Tulane University, 1995. 273 pp. Notes: Describes the religious sect, Alumbrados, in its Spanish setting and then in its colonial setting of New Spain and its heretical doctrines of carnality and the elimination of most all Catholic traditional practices.

[D74]

Edgar, Kathleen J. and Susan E. Edgar. Mission San Carlos Borromeo del Rio Carmelo. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Indians of the area at the juvenile reading level.

[D75]

_____. Mission San Diego de Alcalá. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Indians of the area at the juvenile reading level.

[D76]

_____. Mission San Francisco de Asis. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Ohlone or Costanoan Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D77]

_____. Mission San Juan Capistrano. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Juaneno Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D78]

_____. Mission of San Luis Obispo de Tolosa. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Chumash Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D79]

_____ and Nancy A. Edgar. Mission San Miguel Arcangel. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: An overview history of the mission along with information on the Indians of the region at the juvenile reading level.

[D80]

Egan, Betty. From Missions to Ranchos to Farms. N.p.: 1993. 92 pp. Notes: A teacher's resource on California missions and ranchos.

[D81]

Eich, Jennifer Lee. The Mystic Tradition and Mexico: Sor Maria Anna Agueda de San Ignacio. Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1993. 233 pp. Notes: A study of the mysticism of eighteenth century Mexican nun Maria Anna Agueda de San Ignacio (1695-1756).

[D82]

Eliot, Paula. "Sainly Images in New Mexico." *Gilcrease Magazine of American History and Art* 12:4(1990): 11-19. Notes: Examines religious folk art found in the missions and homes, 1750-1851.

[D83]

Emert, Phyllis Raybin. California Missions: A Play and a Debate. Carlisle, MA: Discovery Enterprises, 1997. 20 pp. Notes: Contains a dramatic play about Serra and missionary work with the Indians.

[D84]

_____. The Missions of California. Carlisle, MA: Discovery Enterprises, 1997. 68 pp.

[D85]

Espinosa, J. Manuel. "The Origin of the Penitentes of New Mexico: Separating Fact from Fiction." *Catholic Historical Review* 79(July 1993): 454-477. Notes: Pursues the unclear beginning of the Hermanos Penitentes, a Catholic religious order that believed in flagellation.

[D86]

Espónera Cerdan, Alfonso. "Presencia del Valenciano Covento de Predicadores en la America de la Segunda Mitad del Siglo XVIII: Fr. Luis Sales O.P. (1745-1807)." Ph.D. diss., Universitat de Valencia, 1996. 594 pp. Notes: Explains the

effect that the Royal Priory of Preachers of Valencia in the latter half of the eighteenth century had on Baja California and New Spain especially in one of the elected preachers, Luis Sales. In Spanish.

[D87]

Farnsworth, Paul. "Missions, Indians, and Cultural Continuity." *Historical Archaeology* 26(1992): 22-36. Notes: Analyzes the archaeological data found at three missions (Soledad, San Antonio and La Purisima) and reveals that though the missions differ that Indian culture remained traditional.

[D88]

Farris, Glenn J. *Prominent Indian Families at Mission La Purisima Concepcion as Identified in Baptismal, Marriage, and Burial Records*. N.p.: California Mission Studies Association, 1999. 27 pp.

[D89]

Fee, Nancy Hopwood. "The Patronage of Juan of Palafox y Mendoza: Constructing the Cathedral and Civic Image of Puebla de Los Angeles, Mexico." Ph.D. diss., Columbia University, 2000. 370 pp. Notes: Centers on the work of New Spain's Bishop Juan de Palafox y Mendoza especially the development and completion of the Puebla Cathedral and its Mexican Baroque architecture in the seventeenth-century.

[D90]

Finzi, Claudio and Adolfo Morganti, eds. *Un Franciscano tra gli Indios: Diego Valades e la Rhetoria Christiana: Atti del Convegno di Perugia, Maggio 1992*. Rimini, Italy: Il Cerchio, 1995. 246 pp. Notes: Essays from a conference that specifically addresses the preaching of Franciscan missionary Valades (b. 1533) in New Spain. Mostly in Italian with three essays in Spanish.

[D91]

Fleming, Martin Van Buren. "Franciscan Millennial Eschatology in Sixteenth Century New Spain: A Flowering of Anti-Scholastic Historiography." M.A. thesis, Tulane University, 1995. 95 pp. Notes: Contends that Franciscan millennial was a collection of priestly historical writings of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries to counter Spanish governmental attacks against them.

[D92]

Foerster, Leland. *Stone Legacy: Photographs of Mission Churches in Baja California*. N.p.: The Author, 1996. Notes: 12 photographs.

[D93]

Font, Pedro. *Diario Intimo*. Edited by Tomas Eixarch and Julio Cesar Montane Marti. Hermosillo, Sonora: Universidad de Sonora, Plaza y Valdes Editores, 2000. 524 pp. Notes: Font's (d. 1781) diary contains information on exploration, missions, and Yuma Indians. In Spanish.

[D94]

_____. *Fray Pedro Font, Diario Intimo, y Diario de Fray Tomas Eixarch*. Edited by Julio C. Montane Marti. Mexico City: Plaza y Valdes Editores, 2000. 524 pp. Notes: Contains the diaries of Font (d. 1781) and Eixarch who were part of the Anza exploration journeys with information on Indians and Franciscan missions in California. In Spanish.

[D95]

Fontana, Bernard L. "Church and Crown." *Journal of the Southwest* 32(1990): 451-461. Notes: Addresses the use of the concept of "Southwest" by missionaries and Spanish military and government for exploitation purposes.

[D96]

_____. *Trailing the Holy Cross: Soldier's Feet, Apache Ears, and the Santa Clara Valley*. Tucson: Peccary Press, 1991. 23 pp. Notes: A discussion of the history of missionary activities in the Santa Cruz River Valley of Arizona and New Mexico. A fine printing edition.

[D97]

Francez, James Donald. *The Lost Treasures of Baja California*. Chula Vista, CA: Black Forrest Press, 1996. 64 pp. Notes: Assesses the artifacts from the Jesuit missions of Baja California.

[D98]

Frank, Ross. "The Life of Christ and the New Mexican Santo Tradition." *Catholic Southwest: A Journal of History and Culture* 7(1996): 32-80. Notes: Traces the tradition of religious carving and painting of Christ in New Mexico, 1790-1860.

[D99]

_____. "Making New Mexican Santos: Franciscans and Vecino Dominance in Late Colonial New Mexico." *New Mexico Historical Review* 75(2000): 369-396. Notes: Explores the transference of religious folk art making (santos) from Pueblo Indians to the vecino or citizen because the Franciscan priests were dissatisfied with the Indians response to Christianity which resulted in land and money for the vecino.

[D100]

Frankfurter, Alexander M. "A Gathering of Children: Holy Infants and the Cult of El Santo Nino de Atocha." *Palacio* 94(1988): 30-39. Notes: Examines the history of the saint cult in northern New Mexico, "El Santo Nino de Atocha" beginning in the sixteenth century.

[D101]

Geier, Marguerita. *San Buenaventura: Serra's Last Mission*. Raleigh, NC: Pentland Press, 1999. 98 pp. Notes: Fiction centering on the activities of two Indian boys at the juvenile reading level.

[D102]

Geiger, Maynard J. and Francis J. Weber, eds. "Fray Estevan Tapis, O.F.M. (1754-1825)." *Southern California Quarterly* 80(1998): 377-398. Notes: Details the life of Tapis, third president of California missions, and discusses the difficulties he had with the secular government.

[D103]

Genet, Donna. *Father Junipero Serra: Founder of California Missions*. Springfield, NJ: Enslow Publishers, 1996. 128 pp. Notes: A Biography of Serra at the juvenile reading level.

[D104]

Gerhard, Peter and Michael W. Mathes. "Peregrinations of the Baja California Mission Registers." *Americas* 52(1995): 71-80. Notes: Discovers that about 45% of the mission registers from Baja California are available, mostly in U.S. archives and describes their content and worth.

[D105]

Gibson, James R. "A Russian Orthodox Priest in Mexican California." *Californians* 9:6(1992): 20-26. Notes: Concentrates on the 1824 visit of Russian priest, Ivan Veniaminov, to Fort Ross and San Francisco Bay based on his travel journal.

[D106]

Gil, Fernando. *Primerias 'Doctrinas' del Nuevo Mundo: Estudio Historico-Teologico de las Obras de Fray Juan de Zumarraga (1548)*. Buenos Aires: Publicaciones de la Facultad de Teologia de la Pontifica Universidad Catolica Argentina, 1993. 750 pp. Notes: Examines the doctrinal works of Catholic minister Zumarraga (1468-1548) of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D107]

Gleiter, Jan, Kathleen Thompson, and Charles Shaw. *Junipero Serra*. Austin: Steck-Vaughn, 1993. 32 pp. Notes: A biography of Serra at the juvenile reading level.

[D108]

Gonzalez, Michael J. "'The Child of the Wilderness Weeps for the Father of Our County': The Indian and the Politics of Church and State in Provincial California." *California History* 76(1997): 147-172. Notes: Discusses the varied treatment of the native peoples by secular and religious institutions and the motivational factors.

[D109]

Gormley, Regina Marie. "The Liturgical Music of the California Missions, 1769-1833." Ph.D. diss., Catholic University of America, 1992. 171 pp.

[D110]

Graham, Elizabeth. "Mission Archaeology." *Annual Review of Anthropology* 27(1998): 25-62. Notes: Addresses mission archaeological research in New Spain.

[D111]

Graziose, Mary Doval. "The Virgin of Guadalupe: Nahua Goddess and Spanish Virgin." M.A. Thesis, University of California, Davis, 1994. 102 pp.

[D112]

Green, Carl R. *The Mission Trails in American History*. Berkeley Heights, NJ: Enslow Publishers, 2001. 128 pp. Notes: Describes the historical importance of the Chihuahua Trail connecting Mexico City with Santa Fe and the Camino Real of California at the juvenile reading level.

[D113]

Green, Terisa Marion. "Spanish Missions and Native Religion: Contact, Conflict, and Convergence." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1999. 373 pp. Notes: Primarily about the Chumash Indians.

[D114]

Griffin, R. Clinton. *Mission San Diego de Alcalá: Index to Baptisms for the Mission and Vicinity, 1769-1850*. San Diego: R.C. Griffin, 1994. 37 pp.

[D115]

Griffiths, Nicholas and Fernando Cervantes, eds. *Spiritual Encounters: Interactions between Christianity and Native Religions in Colonial America*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1999. 304 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with a few concerning New Spain.

[D116]

Gronning, Robyn McAtavey. "Revising the Revisionists: Re-Evaluating Turner's 'Frontier' and Limerick's 'Conquest' Through Three Novels About the California Mission Era." Ph.D. diss., University of Denver, 1994. 264 pp.

[D117]

Guerra, Eloy. "El Teatro Religioso Popular en Nuevo Mexico: Desarrollo y Categorías." Ph.D. diss., Texas Tech University, 1996. 360 pp. Notes: In Spanish.

[D118]

Guest, Francis F. "The California Missions Were Far From Faultless." *Southern California Quarterly* 76:3(1994): 255-307. Notes: Thorough analysis of Franciscan treatment of the native peoples along with discussions of the environmental conditions of the missions.

[D119]

_____. *Hispanic California Revisited: Essays by Francis F. Guest, O.G.M.* Edited by Doyce B. Nunis. Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Mission Archdiocese Library, 1996. 389 pp. Notes: An anthology of essays on Spanish and Mexican California, 1769-1840s, by a California mission scholar.

[D120]

_____. "Principles for an Interpretation of the History of the California Missions (1769-1893)." *Hispania*

Sacra [Spain] 40(July-December 1988): 791-802. Notes: Suggests using an anthropological approach in the study of the treatment of the native peoples especially in the investigation of corporal punishment by the Catholic Church.

[D121]

Gundolf, Hubert. *Der Reitende Padre: Auf den Spuren des Welschtiroler Jesuitenmissionars Eusebio Kino in Amerika*. Schwaz, Germany: Berenkamp, 1995. 159 pp. Notes: A biography of Jesuit missionary Kino (1644-1711), who was from Tyrol, Austria, and his work in New Spain. In German.

[D122]

Gutierrez, Ramon A. *When Jesus Came, the Corn Mothers Went Away: Marriage, Sexuality, and Power in New Mexico, 1500-1846*. Stanford: Stanford University Press, 1991. 424 pp.

[D123]

Hackel, Steven William. "Indian-Spanish Relations in Alta California: Mission Carlos Borromeo, 1770-1833." Ph.D. diss., Cornell University, 1995. 396 pp.

[D124]

_____. "The Staff of Leadership: Indian Authority in the Missions of Alta California." *William and Mary Quarterly* 54(1997): 347-376 Notes: Examines the role of elected Indian officials at the missions in daily operation and also the negative aspects of their positions.

[D125]

Hall, Douglas Kent. *Frontier Spirit: Early Churches of the Southwest*. New York: Abbeville Press, 1990. 216 pp. Notes: An illustrated guidebook of Southwest mission buildings.

[D126]

Hanlon, Don. "The Spanish Mission Church in Central New Mexico: A Study in Architectural Morphology." *Anthropologica [Canada]* 34:2(1992): 203-229. Notes: Addresses the architectural origins of mission churches concluding that rather than having a merely a Spanish orientation, the architecture suggests strong kiva influence.

[D127]

Hatch, Lynda. *Pathways of America: The California Trail*. Torrance, CA: Good Apple, 2000. 95 pp. Notes: Curriculum material for teaching California missions.

[D128]

Heinrich, M. Katherine. "For Cross and Crown: Catholic Missions in the Southwestern U.S." *National Parks* 69(May-June 1995): 44-47. Notes: A brief look at the missions that are preserved at the national parks in the Southwest and their adoption of Native American technical practices and cultural artistry.

[D129]

Heinrichs, Ann. *California Missions*. Minneapolis: Compass Point Books, 2002. 48 pp. Notes: A history of the establishment of the missions and the treatment of the Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D130]

Hendricks, Rick. "The Exile and Return of Fray Isidro Cadelo, 1793-1810." *New Mexico Historical Review* 70:2(1995): 129-157. Notes: An examination of the challenges to religious and secular authorities in New Mexico by an independent-minded priest.

[D131]

Hernandez, Leonardo F. "Patterns of Disintegration, Patterns of Change: Indian and Spanish Contacts in Southern California Mission History, 1769-1803." Senior Honors thesis, Brandeis University, 1990. 132 pp.

[D132]

Hickerson, Nancy P. "The Visits of the 'Lady in Blue': An Episode in the History of the South Plains, 1629." *Journal*

of Anthropological Research 46(Spring 1990): 67-91. Notes: Investigates the curious myth of a nun with a blue cloak who visited the Jumano Indians during 1620-1631 and converted many. Fray Alonso de Benavides writes of this, and it is felt that the nun is Mother Maria of Agreda, a Spanish nun who was spiritually transported to the Southwest from her cloisters in Spain.

[D133]

Hill, Justin. San Juan Capistrano: Old Mission. Los Angeles: Kreig Pub. Co., 1990. 24 pp. Notes: Profiles the mission buildings.

[D134]

Holler, Jacqueline Susan. "'Escogidas Plantas': Nun and Beatas in Mexico City, 1531-1601." Ph.D. diss., Emory University, 1998. 412 pp. Notes: Discusses the religious and secular work of the women who were residents at the twenty-one convents found in Mexico City.

[D135]

Holmes, Phillip, ed. Two Centuries at Mission San Jose, 1797-1997. Fremont: Fremont Museum of Local History, 1997. 232 pp.

[D136]

Hurt, Wesley R. The 1939-1940 Excavation Project at Quarai Pueblo and Mission Buildings: Salinas Pueblo Missions National Monument, New Mexico. Santa Fe: Division of History, National Park Service, 1990. 241 pp. Notes: Professional paper number 29 of the Southwest Cultural Resources Center, Santa Fe.

[D137]

Hurtado, Albert L. "Sexuality in California's Franciscan Missions: Cultural Perceptions and Sad Realities." California History 71(1992): 370-385. Notes: Traces the cultural differences in sexual practices between the Franciscans and the California Indians and because of venereal diseases the Spaniards reduced the Indian population severely.

[D138]

_____. "When Strangers Met: Sex and Gender on Three Frontiers." Frontiers 17:3(1996): 52-75. Notes: Analyzes how sexual activities among Indians, Hispanics and Europeans influenced societal practices found in the fur trade, missions and the Gold Rush of California.

[D139]

Isaacs, Sally Senzell. Life in a California Mission. Chicago: Heinemann Library, 2002. 32 pp. Notes: Captures the daily life at the missions. Juvenile reading level.

[D140]

Ivey, James E. In the Midst of a Loneliness: The Architectural History of the Salinas Missions: Salinas Pueblo Missions National Monument Historic Structure Report. Santa Fe: Southwest Cultural Resources Center, National Park Service, 1988. 461 pp. Notes: A Southwest Cultural Resources Center Professional Paper no. 15.

[D141]

Jackson, Robert H. and Anne Gardzina. "Agriculture, Drought, and Chumash Congregation in the California Missions (1783-1834)." Estudios de Historia Novohispana [Mexico] 19(1999): 69-90. Notes: Evaluates the evidence as to why the Chumash left their tribal grounds and came to the five missions in their region. The explanation given has routinely been the abundant supply of food at the missions, but this article criticizes the evidence as being unreliable.

[D142]

_____. "The Changing Economic Structure of the Alta California Missions - A Reinterpretation." Pacific Historical Review 61(1992): 387-415. Notes: The author argues that the economic system at the missions remained agriculture and not changed to livestock ranching as has been the general historical standard.

[D143]

_____. "La Colonizacion de la Alta California: Un Analisis del Desarrollo de Dos Comunidades Misionales." Translated by Angelinas Torre. *Historia Mexicana* 41(1991): 83-110. Notes: Discusses the details of the exploitation of Chumash Indians at missions La Purisima and Santa Ines, mission construction and population issues. In Spanish.

[D144]

_____. "Congregation and Population Change in the Mission Communities of Northern New Spain." *New Mexico Historical Review* 69:2(1994): 163-183. Notes: Analyzes the data on mission Indian populations in California, Baja California, and Texas and how burial rate exceeded birth rate.

[D145]

_____. "La Dinamica del Desastre Demografico de la Poblacion India en las Misiones de la Bahia de San Francisco, Alta California, 1776-1840." *Historia Mexico* 40:2(1990): 187-215. Notes: Addresses the decimation of the Indian population in the San Francisco Bay Area (where five missions were functioning) because of poor sanitation, disease and large congregations. Spanish translation of the author's "The Dynamic of Indian Demographic Collapse in the San Francisco Bay Missions, Alta California, 1776-1840."

[D146]

_____. "The Dynamic of Indian Demographic Collapse in the San Francisco Bay Missions, Alta California, 1776-1840." *American Indian Quarterly* 16:2(1992): 141-156. Notes: Argues that death at the missions was due largely to overpopulation at the settlements and subsequent diseases and even psychological stress.

[D147]

_____. *From Savages to Subjects: Missions in the History of the American Southwest*. Armonk, NY: M.E. Sharpe, 2000. Notes: Discusses treatment of the mission Indians.

[D148]

_____. "Grain Supply, Congregation, and Demographic Patterns in the Missions of Northwestern New Spain: Case Studies from Baja and Alta California." *Journal of the West* 36(1997): 19-25. Notes: Stresses that adequate and increased grain supply at the missions did not stave off quickly declining Indian populations - that overcrowding at the missions led to increased mortality.

[D149]

_____. *Indian Population Decline: The Missions of Northwestern New Spain, 1687-1840*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1994. 229 pp. Notes: Traces the historiography of historians treatment on the devastation of Native Americans concentrating on the emergence of a multiethnic historical approach.

[D150]

_____ and Edward Castillo. *Indians, Franciscans, and Spanish Colonization: The Impact of the Mission System on California Indians*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1995. 214 pp.

[D151]

_____. "Patterns of Demographic Change in the Missions of Central Alta California." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 9(1987): 251-272. Notes: Concludes that Indian population decline was because of disease and dramatic changes from traditional native culture.

[D152]

_____. "Population and the Economic Dimension of Colonization in Alta California: Four Mission Communities." *Journal of the Southwest* 33(1991): 387-439. Notes: Discusses how the missions supported the military, which protected them and brought in the supply of Indian labor, by supplying food and goods.

[D153]

_____. *The Spanish Missions of Baja California*. New York: Garland Pub., 1991. 388 pp.

[D154]

Jimenez-Sandoval, Saul. "Cuerpo y Experiencia en la Construcción Poética de la Comunidad: Luis Vaz de Camoes y Sor Juana Ines de la Cruz." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Irvine, 2001. 217 pp. Notes: Critics the work of Southwest nun Sor Juana Ines.

[D155]

Johnson, John R. *The Chumash Indians After Secularization*. Santa Barbara: California Mission Studies Association, 1995. 20 pp. Notes: Notes: A short account of the Chumash after the Mexican government secularized the missions.

[D156]

_____. "Mission Registers as Anthropological Questionnaires: Understanding Limitations of the Data." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 12:2(1988): 9-30. Notes: Compares five California mission registers with mission records the author used when researching the Chumash pointing out the problems encountered in the entries and suggesting methods to resolve them.

[D157]

Junipero Serra and His Missions. Stockton, CA: Stevens and Shea, 1992. 13 pp. Notes: A short play on Serra. Part of the Reader's Theatre Plays series.

[D158]

Kalman, Bobbie and Greg Nickles. *Spanish Missions*. New York: Crabtree Pub., 1997. 32 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reading level, presents mission life in the Southwest and the travail of mission Indians.

[D159]

Kaspar, Oldrich. *Los Jesuitas Checos en la Nueva España, 1678-1767*. Translated by Eva Mankova. Mexico City: Universidad Iberoamericana, Departamento de Historia, 1991. 129 pp. Notes: A Spanish translation of a brief history of Czechoslovakian Jesuit missionaries in New Spain.

[D160]

Kelsey, Harry. *San Juan Capistrano Mission Chapel and Cemeteries: A Research Report*. San Juan Capistrano?: N.p., 1991. 26 pp. Notes: A photocopy of a typescript.

[D161]

Kessell, John L. "Restoring Seventeenth-Century New Mexico, Then and Now." *Historical Archaeology* 31(1997): 46-54. Notes: A look at the Pueblo Indians, missions and Franciscans through archaeological information.

[D162]

_____ and Rick Hendricks, eds. *The Spanish Missions of New Mexico*. New York: Garland, 1991. 455 pp. Notes: No. 18 of Spanish Borderlands Sourcebook. Considers missions before 1680.

[D163]

Kino, Eusebio Francisco. *A Kino Keepsake: Facsimile of an Original Eusebio Francisco Kino Field Diary, Preserved at the University of Arizona Library, Describing Southern Arizona in 1699*. Tucson: Friends of the University of Arizona Library, 1991. Notes: Kino (1644-1711) was a Jesuit missionary.

[D164]

Kleber, Louis. "California's Spanish Missions." *History Today* 42(September 1992): 42-47. Notes: An overview history of the missions with traditional discussions on Spanish intent and exploitation of the native peoples.

[D165]

Koegel, John. "New Sources of Music from Spain and Colonial Mexico at the Sutro Library." *Notes* 55(March 1999): 583-613. Notes: Describes the Spanish music manuscripts found at Sutro.

[D166]

_____. "Spanish and French Mission Music in Colonial North America." *Journal of the Royal Musical Association* 126(Spring 2001): 1-54. Notes: Addresses the music used by Jesuits and Franciscans in their missionary work as a tool to convert the native peoples.

[D167]

Kornegay, Paula B. "The Altar Screens and an Anonymous Artist in Northern New Spain: The Laguna Santero." *Journal of the Southwest* 38(1996): 63-79. Notes: An examination of five wooden altar screens found in New Mexico, created by an unknown artist, and their influence on future artwork, 1768-1808.

[D168]

Kottman, Karl. "Islands of Time Before: The Miraculous Translation of Californian." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 23(Fall 1999): 115. Notes: Ponders the application of the missionary educational policy of "Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith" used by the Jesuits in Baja California in 1697.

[D169]

Kurillo, Max and Erlene M. Tuttle. *California's El Camino Real and Its Historic Bells*. San Diego: Sunbelt Publications, 2000.

[D170]

_____. *The Mission Bells That Never Rang*. Los Angeles: Borden Pub. Co., 1995. 110 pp.

[D171]

Lamadrid, Enrique R. and Thomas J. Steele. "The Indigenous Voice in Nuevomexicano Anti-Clerical Satire: Humor, Rumor, and Marginalia, from the 'Mano Fashico' Numskulls to the 'Anti Cristo' of Taos." *Catholic Southwest: A Journal of History and Culture* 9(1998): 53-74. Notes: Discussion of Pueblo Indian's resistance to missionary authority through humor beginning 1598.

[D172]

_____. "La Indita de San Luis Gonzaga": History, Faith, and Inter-Cultural Relations in the Evolution of a New Mexican Sacred Ballad. Albuquerque: Southwest Hispanic Research Institute, University of New Mexico, 1994. 13 pp. Notes: A seminar paper present at the institute. A discussion of Gonzaga (1568-1591) and the ballad attributed to him. Text in English but lyrics is in Spanish.

[D173]

Lamy, John Baptist. *The Complete Sermons of Jean Baptiste Lamy, Archbishop Lamy: In His Own Words: Fifty Years of Sermons (1837-1886)*. Edited and Translated by Thomas J. Steele. Albuquerque: LPD Press, 2000. Notes: The text is in English and Spanish.

[D174]

Langer, Erick D. and Robert H. Jackson. "Colonial and Republican Missions Compared: The Cases of Alta California and Southeastern Bolivia." *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 30(1988): 286-311. Notes: Compares California and Bolivia Spanish missions and finds them virtually the same in terms of control and exploitation of the native populations.

[D175]

_____, eds. *The New Latin American Mission History*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1995. 212 pp. Notes: Has an essay on Soledad mission in Alta California.

[D176]

LaRosa, Michael. "Food Supply and Native American Conversion at Four Alta California Missions, 1810-1830." *Journal of the West* 33(January 1994): 106-115.

[D177]

Larson, Daniel O., John R. Johnson, and Joel C. Michaelsen. "Missionization Among the Coastal Chumash of Central

California: A Study of Risk Minimization Strategies." *American Anthropologist* 96(1994): 263-299. Notes: Examines the plight of the Chumash Indians where 85% of them joined the missions, 1780-1830, caused by changing environmental conditions.

[D178]

Laverty, Philip Blair. *Disciplinary Tactics at Mission Santa Cruz: A Foucaultian Approach to California Missions*. B.A. senior thesis, University of California, Santa Cruz, 1995. 46 pp.

[D179]

Lavrin, Asuncion. "Indian Brides of Christ: Creating New Spaces for Indigenous Women in New Spain." *Mexican Studies-Estudios Mexicanos* 15(Summer 1999): 225.

[D180]

Lazcano Sahagun, Carlos. *Fernando Consag: Textos y Testimonios*. Ensenada, Mexico: Fundacion Barca, Museo de Historia de Ensenada, 2001. 405 pp. Notes: A collection of documents regarding Jesuit Baja California missionary Consag (1703-1759) and an analysis. In Spanish.

[D181]

LeBeau, Bryan F. and Menahem Mor, eds. *Religion in the Age of Exploration: The Case of Spain and New Spain*. Omaha: Creighton University Press, 1996. 161 pp. Notes: A collection of papers delivered at the Fifth Annual Symposium of the Philip M. and Ethel Klutznick Chair in Jewish Civilization at Creighton University on October 25 and 26, 1992. Mostly about Jewish religion but some on Catholicism.

[D182]

Lemke, Nancy. *Missions of the Southern Coast*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: Concise history of the missions San Diego, San Juan Capistrano and San Luis Rey with information on the Indians of the region at the juvenile reading level.

[D183]

Leon, Luis D. "Religious Movement in the United States-Mexico Borderlands Toward a Theory of Chicana/Religious Poetics." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1997. 426 pp. Notes: Addresses the historical development of religion in the borderlands.

[D184]

Leon Portilla, Miguel. *Loreto's Key Role in the Early History of the Californias*. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1997. 22 pp. Notes: Examines the role of Loreto in Baja California had in early California history, 1697-1773.

[D185]

Levick, Melba and Stanley Young. *The Missions of California*. Rev. ed. San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 1998. 134 pp. Notes: Largely a pictorial presentation.

[D186]

Lilly, Melinda. *Spanish Missions*. Vero Beach, FL: Rourke Pub., 2002. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, a short account of Southwest missions.

[D187]

Linse, Barbara, George Kuska, and Cynthia Clark. *Our Missions Past for Kids: Bi-Lingual-English and Spanish: Exploration, Missions, Settlements, Ranchos*. Larkspur, CA: Arts' Publications, 2000. 95 pp. Notes: A condensed edition of the authors' *Live Again Our Mission Past* and at the juvenile reading level.

[D188]

Lyngheim, Linda and Phyllis Garber. *The Indians and the California Missions*. 2d ed. Van Nuys, CA: Langtry Publications, 1990. 158 pp. Notes: An enlargement of the 1984 first edition. Juvenile reading level.

[D189]

MacMillan, Dianne M. *Missions of the Los Angeles Area*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: A concise history of missions San Gabriel, San Fernando and San Buenaventura with information on the Chumash and Gabrielino Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D190]

Magana-Mancillas, Mario A. "Las Misiones Dominicadas en Baja California: Santo Domingo de la Frontera." *Colonial Latin American Historical Review* 8:2(1999): 185-206. Notes: Focuses on the mission Santo Domingo de la Frontera, 1775-1875, in Baja California recounting its switch from a religious facility to rancho.

[D191]

_____. *Poblacion y Misiones de Baja California: Estudio Historico Demografico de la Mision de Santo Domingo de la Frontera, 1775-1850*. Mexico City: El Colegio de la Frontera Norte, 1998. 140 pp. Notes: A study on the Indian population at the Baja California mission of Santa Domingo. In Spanish.

[D192]

Mancall, Peter C. and James Hart Merrell, eds. *American Encounters: Natives and Newcomers from European Contact to Indian Removal, 1500-1850*. New York: Routledge, 2000. 594 pp. Notes: Contains an essay on the 1824 Chumash uprising by James A. Sandos.

[D193]

Marchetti, Angela Maria. *Un Trentino nell'America del '600: Il Servo di Dio Eusebio Francesco Kino: Missionario, Esploratore e Astronomo*. Cinisello Balsamo: San Paolo, 1996. 182 pp. Notes: A biography of Jesuit missionary Kino (1644-1711) in the Southwest. In Italian.

[D194]

Margaret, Amy. *Mission San Buenaventura*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Chumash Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D195]

_____. *Mission San Jose*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Costonoan Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D196]

_____. *Mission Santa Barbara*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Chumash Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D197]

_____. *Santa Clara de Asis*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: Notes: A concise history of the Santa Clara mission with information on the Ohlone Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D198]

Martinez, Juan Francisco. "Origins and Development of Protestantism Among Latinos in the Southwestern United States, 1836-1900." Ph.D. diss., Fuller Theological Seminary, School of World Mission, 1996. 491 pp. Notes: Explores the history of Protestant denominations of Methodist, Presbyterians, Baptist and Congregational and their establishment in the Southwest.

[D199]

Mathes, W. Michael. *Cronistas y Cronicas Jesuitas del Noroeste de Nueva Espana*. Culiacan, Sinaloa: Colegio de Sinaloa, 1998. 68 pp. Notes: History, biography and bibliography of the Jesuits in New Spain, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[D200]

_____. *The Father of the Missions Recalls the First Centenary of the Founding of Nuestra Senora de Loreto*.

Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1997. 4 pp. Notes: A recollection of the founding of the Baja California mission.

[D201]

McCormack, Brian Timothy. "Marriage, Ethnic Identity, and the Politics of Conversion in Alta California, 1769-1834." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 2000. 469 pp.

[D202]

McCreery, Lian Joy. "A Justified Illusion: Mission Restoration at San Juan Capistrano and La Purisima Concepcion." M.A. thesis, California State University, Dominguez Hills, 1998. 75 pp. Notes: Discusses the history of the buildings at the two California missions, and the preservation methods employed to reconstruct the buildings.

[D203]

McGinty, Alice B. Mission San Gabriel Arcangel. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Indians of the region at the juvenile reading level.

[D204]

McMillin, James. "Anglo Methodist Missionaries and Mexicans in the Southwest and Mexico, 1836-1910." M.A. thesis, S.M.U., 1994. 118 pp.

[D205]

Meigs, Peveril. La Frontera Misional Dominica en Baja California. Mexicali, Mexico: Secretaria de Educacion Publica, Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 1994. 334 pp. Notes: A history of the Dominican missions in Baja California. In Spanish.

[D206]

Mendieta, Geronimo de. Historia Eclesiastica Indiana: A Franciscan's View of the Spanish Conquest of Mexico. Edited by Felix Jay. Lewiston, NY: Edwin Mellen Press, 1997. 139 pp. Notes: Mendieta (1525-1604) account of the treatment of Indians in the Caribbean area and New Spain. In English.

[D207]

Messmacher, Miguel. La Busqueda del Signo de Dios: Ocupacion Jesuita de la Baja California. Mexico City: Fondo de Cultura Economica, 1997. 418 pp. Notes: A history the Jesuit missions in Baja California. In Spanish.

[D208]

Meyer, Kathleen Allan. Father Serra: Traveler on the Golden Chain. Huntington, IN: Our Sunday Visitor, 1990. 65 pp. Notes: A biography of Serra, as an explorer and as a missionary, for the juvenile reading level.

[D209]

Milliken, Randall. The Founding of Mission Dolores and the End of Tribal Life on the Northern San Francisco Peninsula. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1996. 30 pp. Notes: Partly drawn from the author's work A Time of Little Choice.

[D210]

Moises Coronado E. Descripcion e Inventarios de la Misiones de Baja California, 1773. La Paz, Baja California: Gobierno del Estado de Baja California Sur, Consejo Nacional para las Cultura y las Artes, 1994. 267 pp. Notes: Examines the condition of the Franciscan missions in Baja California in 1773. In Spanish.

[D211]

Moore, Jerry D. and Mary J. Norton. "'I Solemnly Baptize': Religious Conversion and Native Demography in Northern Baja California." Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology 14:2(1992): 201-215. Notes: Analyzes the use of baptismal records at a Baja mission for population and religious statistics.

[D212]

Moore, Patricia Elaine. "Santos de Santa Fe: Mediators of Family and Faith, Culture and Place." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 452 pp. Notes: Explains how the Santos, wooden artwork of statues and paintings, has historically affected the people in the region of Colorado and New Mexico, and that the art was especially created for the local people of Hispanic background.

[D213]

Mora, Vicente. "Edificar en Desiertos": Los Informes de Fray Vicente de Mora Sobre Baja California en 1777. Edited by Salvador Bernabeu Albert. Mexico City: Embajada de Espana, 1992. 62 pp. Notes: A collection of Mora's letters from his missionary work at Loreto in Baja California in 1777. In Spanish.

[D214]

Morales Polo, Sergio. La Paz: Algunos Hechos Relevantes Acerca de la Historia de la Perla de Mar Bermejo, de los Guaycuras a la Asuncion Como Capital en 1837. La Paz, Baja California: Editorial Londo, 2000. 32 pp. Notes: A discussion of Jesuits, missions, and Indians in La Paz. In Spanish.

[D215]

_____. Loreto: Some Relevant Facts About the History of the Keystone of California Culture. Loreto, Baja California Sur, 1993. 24 pp. Notes: A collection of facts concerning Mission Loreto in Baja California and the Jesuit and Dominican missionaries.

[D216]

_____. San Xavier Vigge-Baundo, 300, 1699-1999. La Paz, B.C.S.: Editorial Londo, 1999. 20 pp. Notes: A history with biography of the Baja mission San Xavier. In Spanish.

[D217]

Morejon Ramos, Jose Alipio. "Angelologia Franciscana en Mexico (1523-1586)." Ph.D. diss., Universidad de Navarra, 1996. Notes: Examines the doctrine of angels as taught by Franciscans in New Spain.

[D218]

Morgan, Richard J. A Guide to Historic Missions and Churches of the Arizona-Sonora Borderlands. Tucson: Adventures in Education, 1995. 116 pp. Notes: Numerous photos.

[D219]

Mosquera, Daniel Octavio. "Motolinia Olmos, and the Staging of the Devil in Sixteenth-Century New Spain." Ph.D. diss., Washington University, 1998. 315 pp. Notes: Analyzes the occult in New Spain and especially the effect the concept of devil had on the existing cultures.

[D220]

Mott, Margaret. "The Rule of Faith Over Reason: The Role of the Inquisition in Iberia and New Spain." *Journal of Church and State* 40(Winter 1998): 57-81. Notes: Stresses that the Inquisition worked for missionaries because it was stark authority holding Indians, military, government to the punishment and grace of the church resulting in social stability of a multicultural society.

[D221]

Nelson, Libby. *Projects and Layouts*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1998. 104 pp. Notes: For the juvenile reading level, presents construction methods for a model of a California mission along with a short history of the missions.

[D222]

Neuerburg, Norman. *The Architecture of Mission La Purisima Concepcion*. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1987. 24 pp. Notes: Covers 1787-1803.

[D223]

_____. *California Missions to Cut Out*. 2 vols. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1995. Notes: A concise history and description of the missions with models to cut out.

- [D224]
_____. The Decoration of the California Missions. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1996. 80 pp. Notes: A discussion of the themes and motives of mission murals and decoration.
- [D225]
_____. Saints of the California Missions. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1995. Notes: Describes, with illustrations, the mission paintings of the Spanish and Mexican periods.
- [D226]
_____. "Saint Bonaventura, Seraphic Doctor." *Ventura County Historical Society Quarterly* 37(Fall 1991): 3-27.
- [D227]
Norris, Jim. "The Breakdown of Franciscan Hegemony in the Kingdom of New Mexico, 1692-1752." Ph.D. diss., Tulane University, 1992. 311 pp. Notes: Provides insight into the control Franciscans had on every aspect of colonial life being the final authority for things secular and religious.
- [D228]
_____. "The Franciscans in New Mexico, 1692-1754: Toward a New Assessment." *Americas* 51:2(1994): 151-171. Notes: Offers the idea that Franciscan history in New Mexico should be broken into three periods of time rather than basing it on the 1680 Pueblo revolt, before and after.
- [D229]
Nunis, Doyce B. "The Franciscan Friars of Mission San Fernando, 1797-1847." *Southern California Quarterly* 79(1997): 217-248. Notes: Profiles the lives of 17 Franciscan priests at the mission and their work while stationed there plus their various degrees of piety.
- [D230]
Officer, James E., Mardith Schuetz-Miller, and Bernard L. Fontana, eds. *The Pimeria Alta: Missions & More*. Tucson: Southwestern Mission Res. Center, 1996. 120 pp.
- [D231]
O'Neil, Ann and Don O'Neil. *Loreta, Baja California, First Mission and Capital of Spanish California*. Studio City, CA: Tio Press, 2001. 282 pp.
- [D232]
Ostrow, Kim. *Mission La Purisima Concepcion*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Chumash Indians at the juvenile reading level.
- [D233]
_____. *Mission Nuestra Senora de la Soledad*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Ohlone Indians at the juvenile reading level.
- [D234]
_____. *Mission Santa Cruz*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Ohlone Indians at the juvenile reading level.
- [D235]
Overmyer-Valazquez, Rebecca. "Christian Morality Revealed in New Spain." *Journal of Women's History* 10(Summer 1998): 9-38. Notes: Discusses the text of the sixteenth century Book Ten of the Florentine Codex which records the culture of Mexico.
- [D236]

Palou, Francisco. *Cartas Desde la Peninsula de California, 1768-1773*. Edited by Jose Luis Soto Perez. Mexico City: Editorial Porrúa, 1994. 549 pp. Notes: Palou's letters from his missionary work in Baja California. In Spanish.

[D237]

_____. *Recopilacion de Noticias de la Antigua y de la Nueva California (1767-1783)*. Edited by Jose Luis Sota Perez and Lino Gomez Canedo. 2 vols. Mexico City: Editorial Porrúa, 1998. Notes: Originally published in 1857 as a different title and later republished with various titles. A history of the missions through 1783 and Palou's association with them. In Spanish.

[D238]

Pardo, Osvaldo Fabian. "Nueva Teologia es Menester: Cultura Cristiana y Evangelizacion en Mexico, Siglo XVI." Ph.D. diss., University of Michigan, 1993. 232 pp. Notes: Considers the nature of the two stages of evangelization in New Spain of the sixteenth-century and suggests that the later stage was one more of adaptation rather than erosion. In Spanish.

[D239]

Pattanayak, Satya Ranjan. "Church-State Relations in Upper California, 1769-1834." *Indian Journal of American Studies* [India] 17(1987): 29-36. Notes: Keys on the economic viability of the missions in that it supplied the military with food and goods as it protected the California from foreign encroachment.

[D240]

Payeras, Mariano. *Writings of Mariano Payeras*. Translated by Donald Cutter. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1995. 384 pp. Notes: From the series "Publications of the Academy of American Franciscan History." English translation of Franciscan missionary Payeras (1769-1823).

[D241]

Perry, Mary Elizabeth and Anne J. Cruz, eds. *Cultural Encounters: The Impact of the Inquisition in Spain and the New World*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1991. 288 pp.

[D242]

Polzer, Charles W. *Kino: His Missions, His Monuments*. Tucson: Jesuit Fathers of Southern Arizona, 1998. 72 pp. Notes: A history of the mission buildings in the Southwest and Sonora, Mexico planted by Jesuit missionary Kino (1644-1711).

[D243]

Poole, Stafford. "Some Observations on Mission Methods and Native Reactions in Sixteenth-Century New Spain." *Americas* 50(January 1994): 337-350. Notes: A discussion of the difficulties missionaries faced to convert native peoples in Mexico during the sixteenth century.

[D244]

Quasha, Jennifer. *Mission San Luis Rey de Francia*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: A concise history of the mission with information on the Luiseno Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D245]

Radding, Cynthia. "Crosses, Caves, and Matachinis: Divergent Appropriations of Catholic Discourse in Northwestern New Spain." *Americas* 55(October 1998): 177-179. Notes: Addresses the adoption of Christianity by the native peoples of Sonora, Mexico, in the eighteenth century and their blending of Christian symbols and practices with their culture.

[D246]

Ramos Medina, Manuel. *Misticas y Descalzas: Fundaciones Femeninas Carmelitas en la Nueva Espana*. Chimalistac, Mexico: Centro de Estudios de Historia de Mexico Condumex, 1997. 397 pp. Notes: The history of the Carmelite nuns in New Spain. In Spanish.

[D247]

Rausch, Jane M. "Frontiers in Crisis: The Breakdown of the Mission in Far Northern Mexico and New Granada." *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 29(April 1987): 340-360.

[D248]

Rawls, James J. "The California Mission as Symbol and Myth." *California History* 71(1992): 342-361. Notes: Traces the early California story detailing how its telling has changed through the last hundred years from the myth of cruelty to the myth of romance and back again to cruelty.

[D249]

_____, Alex Haley, and George Guzzi. *Never Turn Back: Father Serra's Mission*. Austin: Raintree Steck-Vaughn, 1993. 52 pp. Notes: A biography of Serra with information on the Diegueno Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D250]

Reff, Daniel T. "Contextualizing Missionary Discourse: The Benavides 'Memorials' of 1630 and 1634." *Journal of Anthropological Research* 50(Spring 1994): 51-68. Notes: Explains that Benavides texts of Franciscans in New Mexico are useful to research unlike other seventeenth century writing which is fraught with exaggeration or untruths.

[D251]

_____. "The 'Predicament of Culture' and Spanish Missionary Accounts of the Tepehuan and Pueblo Revolts." *Ethnohistory* 42(Winter 1995): 63-91. Notes: The two revolts occurred in northern New Spain in the seventeenth century were viewed as evil by the missionaries and not seen as the results of Spanish colonial practice and disease a theme recognized by modern scholars.

[D252]

Reinstedt, Randall A. *Hands-On History: Projects and Activities to Accompany Tales and Treasures of California's Missions*. Carmel, CA: Ghost Town Publications, 1993. 56 pp.

[D253]

_____. *Tales and Treasures of California's Missions*. Carmel, CA: Ghost Town Publications, 1992. 119 pp.

[D254]

Riley, Carroll L. *The Kachina and the Cross: Indians and Spaniards in the Early Southwest*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 1999. 336 pp. Notes: Addresses the clash between cultures in the 17th century.

[D255]

Rio, Ignacio del. *Conquista Aculturacion en la California Jesuitica, 1697-1768*. 2d ed. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1998. 238 pp. Notes: Discusses Jesuit missionary efforts and the Indians of Baja California. In Spanish.

[D256]

_____. *Cronicas Jesuiticas de la Antigua California*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 2000. 170 pp. Notes: A history of Jesuit missions in Baja California. In Spanish.

[D257]

Robin, Lois. *Indian Ghosts at California Missions*. Aptos, CA: R. McBurney, 1998. 19 pp.

[D258]

Rocha Chavez, Ruben. *Obispos de la Nueva Vizcaya, 1620-1991*. Chihuahua, Mexico: N. p., 1991. 80 pp. Notes: A history of Catholic bishops in the area of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D259]

Rodriguez, Joseph A. "Becoming Latinos: Mexican Americans, Chicanos, and the Spanish Myth in the Urban Southwest." *Western Historical Quarterly* 29(Summer 1998): 165-186. Notes: Examines the hostility felt by

contemporary Latinos towards the exploitation found in early Spanish colonialism.

[D260]

Rodriguez, Rosa Elba. "Las Fronteras de la Identidad: Los Cazadores-Recolectores Bajacalifornios Hacia el Final de la Epoca Misional." *Historias [Mexico]* 44(1999): 35-41. Notes: Focuses on two distinct periods of frontier life in Baja California that were different in settlement and economics beginning in 1697. In Spanish.

[D261]

Rodriguez Tomp, Rosa Elba. "La Resistencia Cultural entre Los Cazadores-Recolectores de Baja California." *Historias [Mexico]* 42(1999): 43-55. Notes: A description of the destruction of Baja California native peoples through the mission system and its devastation of traditional native culture. In Spanish.

[D262]

Rodriguez, Vicente. "Colegio de Queretaro: Ultimo Reclutador de Misioneros." *Archivo Ibero-Americano [Spain]* 47(1987): 161-178. Notes: Presents briefly the organization and activity of the school, Colegio de Santa Cruz de Queretaro, in its responsibility to train missionaries that were sent to the area of New Spain, 1683-1822. In Spanish.

[D263]

Rogers, Joyce. *A Guide to the Book Collection from the San Felipe de Neri Church Museum*. 4 vols. Albuquerque: The Author, 1994. Notes: Includes a history and the catalog to the museum's library which is located in Albuquerque.

[D264]

Rosewall, Michael Paul. "Sacred Polyphony in New Spain: Performance Issues in the Choral Music of Mexico, 1550-1650." D.M.A. diss., Stanford University, 1992. 112 pp. Notes: Discovers that musical performance in New World churches and cathedrals in terms of the numbers of participants and instruments was much greater in size than earlier thought.

[D265]

Routt, Kristin Eva. "Authoring Orthodoxy: The Body and the Camino de Perfeccion in Spanish American Colonial Covent Writings." Ph. D. diss., Indiana University, 1998. 208 pp. Notes: Analyzes writings of Catholic nuns at convents in New Spain.

[D266]

Rowntree, Lester B. "Drought during California's Mission Period, 1769-1834." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 7(1985): 7-20. Notes: Addresses the problem of drought during the mission era primarily its effect on agricultural production.

[D267]

Rubial Garcia, Antonio. *La Santidad Controvertida: Hagiografia Conciencia Criolla Alrededor de los Venerables no Canonizados de Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Facultad de Filosofia y Letras, 1999. 323 pp. Notes: Chronicles the history of the canonization of Christian saints of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D268]

Rubio i Mora, Alberto. *Los Jesuitas en Baja California*. Madrid: N.p., 1991. 19 pp. Notes: A short account of the Jesuits in Baja California. Reprinted from the periodical *Cuadernos Hispanoamericanos*, November 1991. In Spanish.

[D269]

Ruscin, Terry and Sue Diaz. *Mission Memoirs: A Collection of Photographs, Illustrations, and Twentieth-Century Reflections on California's Past*. San Diego: Sunbelt Publications, 1999. 203 pp.

[D270]

Sacristan, Maria Cristina. *Locura e Inquisicion en Nueva Espana, 1571-1760*. Mexico City: Colegio de Michoacan, Fondo de Cultura Economica, 1992. 159 pp. Notes: Addresses mental disorder issues and the Spanish Inquisition in New Spain. In Spanish.

[D271]

Salvatierra, Juan Maria de. *La Fundacion de la California Jesuitica: Siete Cartas de Juan Maria de Salvatierra, S.J. (1697-1699)*. Edited by Ignacio del Rio. Mexico City: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur, 1997. 189 pp. Notes: An analysis of six (Jesuit missionary) Salvatierra letters from Mission Loreto, Baja California. In Spanish.

[D272]

_____. *Loreto, Capital de las Californias: Las Cartas Fundacionales de Juan Maria de Salvatierra*. Edited by Miguel Leon Portilla. Mexico City: FONATUR, 1997. 133 pp. Notes: A collection of (Jesuit missionary) Salvatierra's letters of 1697 from Loreto, Baja California. In Spanish.

[D273]

Sanchez Vazquez, Luis. *Salvatierra, 300 Anos*. Mexicali, Baja California, 1997. 264 pp. Notes: A celebratory examination of Jesuit missionary Salvatierra's (1648-1717) foundational work at mission Loreto, celebrating the 300-year anniversary (1697-1997) of the conquest and evangelization of Baja California.

[D274]

Sandos, James A. "Between Crucifix and Lance: Indian-White Relations in California, 1769-1848." *California History* 76(1997): 196-229. Notes: Recounts the destructiveness of European insurgence on the Indian population and discusses the historiography of the topic.

[D275]

_____. "Christianization Among the Chumash: An Ethnohistoric Perspective." *American Indian Quarterly* 15(1991): 65-89. Notes: Addresses the Chumash Indians reception of mission policy, the revolt of 1824, and the Chumash method of surviving or adapting to a foreign culture.

[D276]

_____. "Junipero Serra and California History." *Californians* 7:2(1989): 18-25. Notes: Assesses Serra's pending church canonization and the record of his religious effort.

[D277]

Sands, Shirley Jean. "Religious Art: Reflectors of Change in the Catholic Church in New Mexico, 1830-1910." Ph.D. diss., Louisiana State University and Agricultural and Mechanical College, 1999. 401 pp. Notes: Appraises the take over by French clergy from Spanish clergy in New Mexico after the United States defeated the Mexicans in 1846 and the resultant changes in religious custom.

[D278]

Santaballa, Sylvia Rosa. "Representing the Virgin of Guadalupe in Francisco de Florencia's 'La Estrella del Norte de Mexico': Dynamics of Seventeenth-Century Creole Historiography." Ph.D. diss., Brown University, 1996. 290 pp. Notes: Explores the literary value of the seventeenth century writings concerning the Mexican virgin.

[D279]

Savage, Christine E. *New Deal Adobe: The Civilian Conservation Corps and the Reconstruction of Mission La Purisima, 1934-1942*. Santa Barbara: Fithian Press, 1991. 162 pp.

[D280]

Schaeffer, Keith, ed. *La Pastorela: A Shepherd's Trek through the Millenium: A Historical and Contemporary Account of an Old Southwestern Folk Art Tradition*. Tucson: Borderlands Theater, 1999. 28 pp. Notes: A collection of essays that address the history of Mexican Christmas plays primarily in Arizona.

[D281]

Schwarzmann, Diane. *California Missions*. Rev. ed. Yorba Linda, CA: Yorba Linda Public Library, 1999. 56 pp.

[D282]

Scmidt, Thomas B. "Interpreting the 'Land of Sunshine': Anglo-Californians and the Spanish Mission Heritage, 1846-1931." M.A. thesis, University of San Diego, 2001. 106 pp.

[D283]

Serafin, Kim. *Mission San Antonio de Padua*. New York: PowerKids Press, 2000. 64 pp. Notes: Concise history of the mission with information on the Indians of the region at the juvenile reading level.

[D284]

Sheridan, Thomas E. *The Franciscan Missions of Northern Mexico*. New York: Garland, 1991. 360 pp. Notes: No. 20 of the Spanish Borderland Sourcebooks series containing 450 researched articles.

[D285]

Shimek, Suzanne. "The Tenth Muses Lately Sprung Up in the Americas: The Borders of the Female Subject in Sor Juana's First Dream and Anne Bradstreet's Contemplations." *Legacy: A Journal of American Women Writers* 17(January 2000): 1. Notes: Examines the similarities of two female writers of the seventeenth century - one a Catholic nun in New Spain and the other a Puritan.

[D286]

Shoup, Laurence H. and Randall T. Milliken. *Inigo of Rancho Polsomi: The Life and Times of a Mission Indian*. Novato, CA: Ballena, 1999. 182pp. Notes: A biography of Lope Inigo, a Costanoan Indian, and the Rancho Polsomi.

[D287]

Skowronek, Russell K. "Sifting the Evidence: Perceptions of Life at the Ohlone (Costanoan) Missions of Alta California." *Ethnohistory* 45(1998): 675-708. Notes: An evaluation of the decades of literature either vilifying the mission system's destruction of the Ohlone or romanticizing the missions concluding that the native peoples retain more of their ancient culture than thought.

[D288]

Steele, Thomas J. *New Mexican Spanish Religious Oratory, 1800-1900*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1997. 229 pp. Notes: Mostly English text with some sermon examples in Spanish.

[D289]

Stevens, Joanne Darsey. "Santos by Twentieth Century Santeras: Continuation of a Traditional Art Form." Ph.D. diss., University of Texas, Dallas, 1986. 259 pp. Notes: Centers on religious art by women in northern New Mexico, beginning in the eighteenth century.

[D290]

Stienecker, David and Gene Biggs. *A Mission Padre*. Vero Beach, FL: Rourke Book Co., 1994. 32 pp. Notes: Introduction to the life of a Franciscan missionary at California missions at the juvenile reading level.

[D291]

Storey, Ann Elizabeth. "The Eloquence of Tradition: An Examination of the Spanish Colonial Legacy in the American Southwest as Exemplified by San Xavier del Bac and San Jose de Laguna." M.A. thesis, University of Washington, 1993. 179 pp. Notes: A study of the architecture of the mission buildings at the two missions.

[D292]

Supahan, Sarah. *A Time of Resistance: California Indians During the Mission Period, 1769-1848*. Hoopa, CA: Klamath-Trinity Joint Unified School District's Indian Education Program, 1997. 62 pp. Notes: For schools.

[D293]

Swain, Diana R. "One Thousand Sisters: Religious Sensibility and Motivation in a Spanish American Convent, Santa Maria de Gracia, 1588-1863." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 1993. 353 pp. Notes: A history of the convent found at Guadalajara, Mexico.

[D294]

Thies, Jeffrey S. *Mexican Catholicism in Southern California: The Importance of Popular Religiosity and Sacramental Practice in Faith Experience*. New York: P.Lang, 1993. 250 pp. Notes: A history of Mexican Catholics in the Santa Ana region.

[D295]

Thompson, John. "Santo Nino de Atocha." *Journal of the Southwest* 36(1994): 1-18. Notes: The "Christ Child" (Santo Nino de Atocha) statue found at Plateros (Zacatecas, Mexico), coming from Atocha, Spain in 1789, is believed to cause miracles.

[D296]

Tinker, George E., ed. *Missionary Conquest: The Gospel and Native American Cultural Genocide*. Minneapolis: Fortress Press, 1993. 182 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on missionaries, Indians, and historiography of the topic.

[D297]

Toomey, Donald F. *The Spell of California's Spanish Colonial Missions*. Santa Fe: Sunstone Press, 2001. Notes: An illustrated guidebook.

[D298]

Torrez, Robert J. "Santiago: Observation of an Ancient Tradition in a Northern New Mexico Village." *Palacio* 95:2(1990): 46-55. Notes: Presents the history of the religious festival, "Santiago," held every July 25th, mostly in northern New Mexico, commemorating Spain's conversion to Christianity by St. James the Elder.

[D299]

Trexler, Richard C. *Religion in Social Context in Europe and America, 1200-1700*. Tempe: Arizona Center for Medieval and Renaissance Studies, 2002. Notes: Addresses religion and society in New Spain.

[D300]

Trieb, Marc and Dorothee Imbert. *Sanctuaries of Spanish New Mexico*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1993. 352 pp. Notes: Covers missions and churches beginning with the seventeenth century.

[D301]

Truxillo, Charles A. *Hispanic Catholicism in New Spain and New Mexico with Special Reference to Mora*. Albuquerque: Southwest Hispanic Research Institute, University of New Mexico, 1999. 37 pp. Notes: A short history of the Catholic Church in the area of Mora County, New Mexico.

[D302]

U.S. Catholic Historical Society. *Hispanic Churches: Historical Explorations and Cultural Analysis*. East Brunswick, NJ: The Author, 1990. 221 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on the Spanish mission issues in the Southwest.

[D303]

Van Steenwyk, Elizabeth. *The California Missions*. New York: F. Watts, 1995. 63 pp. Notes: A general history at the juvenile reading level.

[D304]

Vecsey, Christopher. *On the Padres' Trail*. Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame Press, 1996. 440 pp. Notes: Begins in the sixteenth century.

[D305]

Velasco Vargas, Magali and David Hernandez Miranda. *Chisme Entre Brujas: Mentalidad Magico-Religiosa en la Nueva Espana, Siglo XVII*. Veracruz, Mexico: Gobierno del Estado de Veracruz, Instituto de Cultura, 1997. 43 pp. Notes: Examines the evidence concerning the tales of witchcraft in New Spain during the seventeenth century.

[D306]

Villa Flores, Javier. "Defending God's Honor: Blasphemy and the Social Construction of Reverence in New Spain, 1520-1700." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 2001. 278 pp.

[D307]

Villar, Susan McMillen. "Drama and the Theater in the Millennial Project of the Franciscans in New Spain." Ph.D. diss., 1993. 252 pp. Notes: Addresses the evangelistic process of the Franciscans through theater to thrust European and Christian values on an indigenous people.

[D308]

Wakely, David and Thomas A. Drain. *A Sense of Mission: Historic Churches of the Southwest*. San Francisco: Chronicle Books, 1994. 132 pp. Notes: Largely a pictorial presentation of Spanish mission buildings in the Southwest.

[D309]

Walker, Kathleen. *San Xavier: The Spirit Endures*. Phoenix: Arizona Highways, 1998. 80 pp. Notes: Some history and mostly photos of the Tucson mission, San Xavier del Bac.

[D310]

Webb, Edith Buckland. *The Mission Villages or Rancherias*. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1998. 46 pp.

[D311]

Weber, Francis J. "Archival Sources for the History of Religion in California: Part I: Catholic Sources." *Southern California Quarterly* 72:2(1990): 157-172. Notes: Important bibliography of Spanish language sources and their locations for the study of early California.

[D312]

_____. *Catholic California Essays: Some Historical Reflections*. Los Angeles: Archdiocese of Los Angeles, Archives, 1994. 265 pp. Notes: Collected essays from *The Tidings* concerning the history of the Catholic Church in California.

[D313]

_____. *Prominent Visitors to the California Missions, 1786-1842*. Los Angeles: Dawson's Book Shop, 1991. 220 pp.

[D314]

_____. *Some Essays About the California Missions in Honor of the V Centenary of Evangelization of the Americas*. Santa Barbara: McNally & Loftin, 1992. 217 pp. Notes: Published for the California Catholic Conference by the Knights of Columbus Council 3016.

[D315]

"When Jesus Came, the Corn Mothers Went Away: Marriage, Sex and Power in New Mexico, 1500-1846." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 17:3(1993): 141-177. Notes: Appraisal by historians of Ramon A. Gutierrez's publication that centered on interactions of the genders, 1500-1846.

[D316]

White, Florence Meiman. *The Story of Junipero Serra*. Milwaukee: Gareth Stevens Pub., 1996. 100pp. Notes: A biography of Serra at the juvenile reading level.

[D317]

White, Tekla N. *Missions of the San Francisco Bay Area*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications Co., 1996. 80 pp. Notes: Concise histories of the missions San Francisco, Santa Clara, San Jose, San Rafael, and Solano with information on the Ohlone and Coast Miwok Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[D318]

Whittaker, Martha Ellen. "Jesuit Printing in Bourbon Mexico City: The Press of the Colegio de San Ildefonso." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1998. 242 pp. Notes: The study's timeframe is the eighteenth century.

[D319]

Wiget, Andrew. "Father Juan Greyrobe: Reconstructing Tradition Histories, and the Reliability and Validity of Uncorroborated Oral Tradition." *Ethnohistory* 43(Summer 1996): 459-482. Notes: Examines the value of certain early resource material in regard to the study of the Zuni Indians and the Pueblo Revolt of 1680.

[D320]

Will, Martina Elaine. "God Gives and God Takes Away: Death and Dying in New Mexico, 1760-1850." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 311 pp. Notes: Discusses how the line between the living and the dead was merged in the belief patterns of Spanish/Mexican New Mexicans of the period leading to a practice of strong spirituality.

[D321]

Wilson, Brian Charles. "The New World's Jerusalems: Franciscans, Puritans, and Sacred Space in the Colonial Americas, 1519-1820." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1996. 327 pp.

[D322]

Wilson, Christopher Chadwick. "Mother, Missionary, Martyr: St. Teresa of Avila in Mexican Colonial Art." Ph.D. diss., George Washington University, 1998. 287 pp. Notes: Describes the work of St. Teresa (1515-1582), who was canonized in 1622, and its depiction in the local art to aid in the understanding of her faith and religious convictions.

[D323]

Witchey, Holly Rarick and Jerome Tupa. *An Uncommon Mission: Father Jerome Tupa Paints the California Missions*. New York: Welcome, 1999. 96 pp. Notes: A catalog from the Tupa exhibition of 1999-2000 shown at San Diego, Santa Barbara and Fresno.

[D324]

Wobeser, Gisela von. *El Credito Eclesiastico en Nueva Espana, Siglo XVIII*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1994. 275 pp. Notes: An examination of Catholic Church financial credit in New Spain during the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[D325]

Womack, Randy L. *The Best Ever Book About California Missions*. Redding, CA: Golden Educational Center, 2000. 218 pp. Notes: A textbook for grades 4th through 8th.

[D326]

Weber, Francis J. *A Bibliography of California's Miniature Mission Books*. Santa Buenaventura, CA: Junipero Serra Press, 1993. 34 pp.

[D327]

Wright, David. *Los Franciscanos y su Labor Educativa en la Nueva Espana (1523-1580)*. Mexico City: Instituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia, 1998. 81 pp. Notes: An investigation into the educational practices of Franciscans in regard to the Indians of New Spain. In Spanish.

[D328]

Wright, Robert E. "Local Church Emergence and Mission Decline: The Historiography of the Catholic Church in the Southwest During the Spanish and Mexican Periods." *U.S. Catholic Historian* 9(1990): 27-48. Notes: Explains that there were many reasons for mission declination and among them was the rise of strong churches, and while singling out Moises Sandoval's Fronteras, there has been relatively very few research studies on the topic.

[D329]

Young, Robert. *A Personal Tour of la Purisima*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications, 1999. 64 pp. Notes: The text is at

the juvenile reading level and presents the mission from the perspectives of a priest, Chumash Indians at the mission, and military officers.

[D330]

Zarur, Elizabeth Netto Calil and Charles M. Lovell, eds. *Art and Faith in Mexico: The Nineteenth Century Retablo Tradition*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2001. 359 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on altar-pieces, their symbolisms and artistic characteristics.

[D331]

Zayaz-Bazan y Perdomo, Hector. "Las Misiones de Alta California: Estudio Geopolitico-Religioso." *Anales de la Academia de Geografia e Historia de Guatemala* 59(1985): 225-253. Notes: An overview of the history of the California missions including reasons for their demise. In Spanish.

[**Back to Table of Contents**](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

**Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library**

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Five

PRESIDIOS - MILITARY

This chapter contains works about Spanish and Mexican Military in California, Baja California, Mexico, and the Southwest through 1846.

[E1]

Alexander, David V. *Arizona Frontier Military Place Names, 1846-1912*. Las Cruces, NM: Yucca Tree Press, 1998. 163 pp.

[E2]

Archer, Christon L. "The Royalist Army of New Spain, 1810-1821: Militarism, Praetorianism, or Protection of Interests?" *Armed Forces & Society: An Interdisciplinary Journal* 17(Fall 1990): 99-117 Notes: Examines the results of war and then the administration of peace following the independence wars of 1810-1821 and the changed attitude found in the officers.

[E3]

Barbolla, Diane Everett. "Alta California Troops: Acculturation and Material Wealth in a Presidio and Mission Context, 1769-1810." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 1992. 226 pp.

[E4]

Barteet, Charles Cody. "Defending the Spanish New World: Spanish Military Architecture of the Sixteenth through Eighteenth Centuries." M.A. thesis, University of Texas, San Antonio, 2000. 83 pp. Notes: A study of Spanish military architecture in New Spain.

[E5]

Blyth, Lance R. "Los Vaqueros Buenos: The Presidial Soldiers at Santa Fe, 1778-1805." M.A. thesis, Colorado State University, 1997. 75 pp.

[E6]

Campbell, Judith Urban. "The Families of the California Presidios 1769-1834." M.A. thesis, University of San Diego, 1998. 190 pp. Notes: The concentration is on the San Diego Presidio.

[E7]

Comer, Douglas Craig. "Ritual Ground: Bent's Old Fort, Ideology, and the Annexation of the Southwest." Ph.D. diss., University of Maryland, College Park, 1993. 372 pp. Notes: Addresses the notion of ritual trade among Indians and whites, with items representing social connections, as the fabric that led to a common purpose to expel Mexican control of the region.

[E8]

Costello, Julia G. and Phillip L. Walker. "Burials from the Santa Barbara Presidio Chapel." *Historical Archaeology* 21(1987): 3-17. Notes: Describes the findings of three graves at the presidio chapel and their importance to the understanding of the culture of the 1830s and 1840s in California.

[E9]

Espana y Nueva Espana: Sus Acciones Transmaritimas. Mexico City: Universidad Iberoamericana, 1991. 202 pp. Notes: Papers from the conference, I Simposio Internacional, Mexico City, 23-26 October, 1990, to celebrate Columbus' 500th anniversary of the discovery of the New World. Papers are on Spanish naval history in regard to New Spain. In Spanish.

[E10]

Delgado, Edmundo. "A Spanish Ranker in New Mexico: Captain Manuel Delgado of Santa Fe, 1738-1815." *New Mexico Historical Review* 66(1991): 1-13. Notes: A biography of soldier who served at several presidios in New Spain, 1738-1815.

[E11]

Foos, Paul W. "Mexican Wars: Soldiers and Society in an Age of Expansion, 1835-1855." Ph.D. diss., Yale University, 1997. 566 pp. Notes: Examines the position of the military in the society of the Southwest in its quest to preserve the status quo and to advance military expansion of the region.

[E12]

Giese, Dale F. *Forts of New Mexico*. Silver City, NM: N.p., 1995. 32 pp. Notes: A guidebook to historical military structures.

[E13]

Gonzalez de la Vara, Martin. *Historiografia Norteamericana Sobre las Instituciones Militares en la Frontera Norte de Nueva Espana*. Tijuana: El Colegio de la Frontera Norte, 1994. 31 pp. Notes: A paper presented at COLEF III, October 194 about the military in New Spain. In Spanish.

[E14]

Harris, Carl V., Jarrell C. Jackman, and Catherine Rudolph, eds. *Santa Barbara Presidio Area 1840 to the Present*. Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Trust for Historical Preservation and the University of California, Santa Barbara, Public Historical Studies, 1993. 174 pp.

[E15]

Herring, Patricia Roche. "Tucsonense Preclaro (Illustrious Tucsonan): General Jose C. Urrea, Romantic Idealist." *Journal of Arizona History* 34(1993): 307-320. Notes: Traces the story of a soldier/politician who was a Mexican liberal and fought for federalism, 1797-1849.

[E16]

Hough, Granville W. and N.C. Hough. *California Patriots During Spain's 1779-1783 War with England*. Laguna Hills, CA: The Authors, 1998. 157 pp. Notes: Genealogical source.

[E17]

_____. *Spain's California Patriots in Its 1779-1783 War with England During the American Revolution*. 2 vols. Midway City, CA: Society of Hispanic Historical and Ancestral Research, 1998. Notes: Genealogical source.

[E18]

Jackman, Jarrell C. Felipe de Goicoechea: Santa Barbara Presidio Comandante. Santa Barbara: Anson Luman, 1993. 33 pp. Notes: Covers 1784-1802.

[E19]

Johnston, Francis J. "Fort Funston, Yesterday and Today." *Journal of America's Military Past* 20(1993): 48-62. Notes: Though about a San Francisco military garrison opened in 1898, there is information on the area from the Spanish period.

[E20]

Kruse, David. Final Cultural Resources Inventory Update: Presidio San Francisco (PSF). Sacramento: U.S. Army Corp of Engineers, 1991. 101 pp. Notes: An inventory of the historic buildings and building sites at the presidio.

[E21]

Langellier, John Philip. *El Presidio de San Francisco: A History under Spain and Mexico, 1776-1846*. Denver: National Park Service, 1992. 181 pp. Notes: Also printed with the titles: *Presidio of San Francisco Golden Gate National Recreation Area, California and Historic Resource Study, El Presidio de San Francisco*.

[E22]

_____. "San Francisco Presidio: A Chequered History." *Journal of the Council on America's Military Past* 15:2(1987): 3-25. Notes: Presents the history of the presidio from 1776 profiling its expansion and architecture.

[E23]

Lopez Urrutia, Carlos. *El Real Ejercito de California*. Madrid: Grupo Medusa Ediciones, 2000. 317 pp. Notes: Examines the history of Spanish colonial forces in California and Baja California, 1768-1822. In Spanish.

[E24]

Malcolm, Barrie Earl. "The Soldiers of Spain's California Army, 1769-1821." M.A. thesis, Portland State University, 1993. 93 pp.

[E25]

Moncada Maya, Jose Omar. *Ingenieros Militares en Nueva Espana: Inventario de Su Labor Cientifica y Espacial, Siglos XVI a XVIII*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Geografia, 1993. 194 pp. Notes: Discusses military engineering in New Spain from the sixteenth through the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[E26]

Monterey County Genealogical Society. *Soldiers and Census's Early Alta California, 1779-1850*. Salinas: The Author, 199?. 66 pp.

[E27]

Moorehead, Max L. *The Presidio: Bastion of the Spanish Borderlands*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1991. 288 pp.

[E28]

Nearing, Richard and David Hoff. *Arizona Military Installations, 1752-1922*. Tempe, AZ: GEM Pub. Co., 1995. 59 pp.

[E29]

Perissinotto, Giorgio Sabino Antonio and Catherine Rudolph, eds. *Documenting Everyday Life in Early Spanish California: The Santa Barbara Presidio Memorias and Facturas, 1779-1810*. Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Trust for Historic Preservation, 1998. 405 pp.

[E30]

Pucci, Frank Joseph. "An Historical Geography of the North Mexican Frontier: The Presidio Line from 1766-1786." Ph.D. diss., University of Minnesota, 1993. 232 pp. Notes: Explains that the Southwest frontier was different than the other eastern frontiers in the United States in that no one really had control of the border area because missionary and secular efforts failed.

[E31]

Rivera, Pedro de. *Pedro de Rivera and the Military Regulations for Northern New Spain, 1724-1729: A Documentary History of His Frontier Inspection and the Reglamento de 1729*. Edited by Thomas H. Naylor and Charles W. Polzer. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1988. 367 pp.

[E32]

Ruiz, Julie Ann. "The Boundaries of Conflict: The Mexican War in Nineteenth-Century American Literature." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 2001. 303 pp. Notes: Analyzes the literature of four authors in regard to the image of the Mexican they present surrounding the event of the Mexican War of 1846-1848 and its effect on the collective minds of succeeding generations.

[E33]

Salas, Elizabeth. *Soldaderas in the Mexican Military: Myth and History*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1990. 163 pp. Notes: Covers the Southwest and Mexico beginning with the sixteenth century. Originally a Ph.D. dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1987.

[E34]

Smith, Fay Jackson. *Captain of the Phantom Presidio: A History of the Presidio of Fronteras, Sonora, New Spain, 1686-1735, Including the Inspection by Brigadier Pedro de Rivera 1726*. Spokane, WA: A.H. Clark, 1993. 217 pp. Notes: Examines the lives of three commanders of the presidio along with the presidio's history.

[E35]

Sullivan, Eileen A. "Irish Military Men Serving Spain in North America in the 18th and 19th Centuries." *Irish Sword [Ireland]* 21[No. 86](1999): 387-392. Notes: Traces the lives of several Irishmen who were in Spanish military service, 1760-1830, and with an account of those serving in Arizona.

[E36]

Thompson, Erwin N. *Defender of the Gate: The Presidio of San Francisco, a History from 1846-1995*. 2 vols. Denver: U.S. Dept. of the Interior, 1997.

[E37]

_____. *The Guns of San Diego: San Diego Harbor Defenses, 1796-1947: Historic Resource Study, Cabrillo National Monument*. San Diego: National Park Service, 1991. 171 pp.

[E38]

U.S. Army Corp of Engineers, Sacramento District. *California Historic Military Buildings and Structures Inventory*. 4 vols. Sacramento: The Author, 2000. Notes: Vol. 1 is the inventory; vols. 2 and 3 have the historical texts; and vol. 4 contains the appendices.

[E39]

Vallejo, Mariano Guadalupe. *Report of a Visit to Fort Ross and Bodega Bay in April 1833*. Translated and edited by Glenn Farris and Rose-Marie Beebe. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 2000. 32 pp.

[E40]

Vinson, Ben. *Bearing Arms for His Majesty: The Free-Colored Militia in Colonial Mexico*. Stanford: Stanford University Press, 2001. 304 pp. Notes: Taken from the author's Ph.D. dissertation, Columbia University, 1998, with the same title.

[E41]

Whitehead, Richard S. *Citadel on the Channel: The Royal Presidio of Santa Barbara, Its Founding and Construction, 1782-1798*. Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Trust for Historical Preservation; Spokane: Arthur H. Clark, 1996. 220 pp.

[E42]

Williams, Jack S. "The Archaeology of Underdevelopment and the Military Frontier of Northern New Spain." *Historical Archaeology* 26(1992): 7-21. Notes: Discovers that presidios in the colonial period, 1750-1821 were self-sufficient in a sense relying on materials from New Spain, but from 1830 on, there was more reliance on European manufactured goods as the West became tied more to Old World capitalism.

[E43]

_____. "Architecture and Defense on the Military Frontier of Arizona, 1752-1856." Ph.D. diss., University of Arizona, 1991. 319 pp.

[E44]

_____. *San Diego Presidio Reader* 1996. San Diego: Center for Spanish Colonial Archaeology, 1997. 189 pp. Notes: Analysis of the excavations done at the presidio in 1996.

[**Back to Table of Contents**](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Six

SPANISH AND MEXICAN PUEBLOS, ADOBES AND SETTLEMENTS

This chapter contains works about adobes (houses), pueblos (villages) and other settlements in California, Baja California, Mexico, and the Southwest through 1846.

[F1]

Antunez, Ellis Lewis. "The Acculturation of Water and Its Influence on the Urbanization of Monterey, California: 1769-1848." M.S. thesis, University of Nevada, Reno, 1997. 83 pp. Notes: Explores the idea that Spanish land settlement brought irrigation tradition which gave permanency to Spanish landownership and broke the Indians' seasonal methods of survival giving rise to their acculturation in the Monterey-Carmel area.

[F2]

Baur, John E. "Sporting Life in Early Los Angeles." *Californians* 6:4(1988): 25-37. Notes: Presents recreational activity in southern California beginning with the Spanish period.

[F3]

Beard, Vicki R. "Let the World Draw Closer Together: Sociocultural Aspects of the Carrillo Adobe Site." M.A. thesis, Sonoma State University, 1993. 90 pp. Notes: Has material on the Indians of Sonoma County.

[F4]

Birchfield, D.L. *Acoma: La Ciudad del Cielo*. New York: McGraw-Hill School Division, 1999. 16 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reading level, a short booklet on the history and customs of Acoma pueblo. In Spanish.

[F5]

Bonifaz de Hernandez, Roselia. *Ensenada: Nuevas Aportaciones para su Historia*. Mexicali, Baja California: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 1999. 704 pp. Notes: A history of Ensenada in Baja California. In Spanish.

[F6]

C. de Baca, George. *The Eden of La Cienega*. Kearney, NE: Morris Pub., 1998. 117 pp. Notes: A history of life in early La Cienega, a New Mexico village.

[F7]

Centro Historico de Saltillo. San Esteban de la Nueva Tlaxcala: "400 Anos": Arquitectura, Personajes y Costumbres. Saltillo, Mexico: The Author, 1991. 36 pp. Notes: A history and description of a New Spain village. In Spanish.

[F8]

Chavez, Miroslava. "Mexican Women and the American Conquest in Lost Angeles: From the Mexican Era to American Ascendancy (California)." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1998. 178 pp. Notes: A study of the change in status of indigenous women to the better from Mexican tradition to American tradition of land, law and gender.

[F9]

Crown, Patricia L. "Evaluating the Construction Sequence and Population of Pot Creek Pueblo, Northern New Mexico." *American Antiquity* 56(April 1991): 291-314. Notes: Examines the archaeological evidence in regard to the building of adobes room-by-room and the surrounding population that lived in the facilities.

[F10]

Cuello, Jose. *El Norte, el Noreste y Saltillo en la Historia Colonial de Mexico*. Saltillo, Mexico: Archivo Municipal de Saltillo, R. Ayuntamiento de Saltillo, 1990. 190 pp. Notes: A history of the Spanish colony of Saltillo, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[F11]

Driapsa, David Joseph. "The Conservation and Development of a Historic Vernacular Spanish-American Cultural Landscape the Village of Chimayo, New Mexico." M.S. thesis, University of Arizona, 1993. 106 pp.

[F12]

Eddy, Frank W., Dale R. Lightfoot, and Eden A. Welker. "Air Photographic Mapping of San Marcos Pueblo." *Journal of Field Archaeology* 23(Spring 1996): 1-13. Notes: Assesses archaeological surveying of the Pueblo Indians' habitat of San Marco and its history based on the findings.

[F13]

Friedly, Michael. "This Brief Eden: A History of Landscape Change in California's Santa Clara Valley." Ph.D. diss., Duke University, 2000. 436 pp.

[F14]

Gonzalez, Michael J. "Searching for the Feathered Serpent: Exploring the Origins of Mexican Culture in Los Angeles, 1830-1850." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1993. 262 pp. Notes: Argues that those Mexicans and Californios who were educated and achievers really controlled the economics, politics, and societal culture of Los Angeles rather than the cattlemen.

[F15]

Granitto, James V. Mary Ruth Erickson, and Shakunthala S. Rajan. *The Yorba Legacy: A Short History of Yorba Linda*. 2d ed. Yorba Linda, CA: Yorba Linda Public Library, 2000. 48 pp. Notes: Includes information about the Spanish and Mexican periods with biographical information about Jose Antonio Yorba.

[F16]

Hall, G. Emlen. "Land Litigation and the Idea of New Mexico Progress." *Journal of the West* 27:3(1988): 48-58. Notes: Addresses the problem of New Mexico lands being under three different legal systems in its history beginning in 1744 with the Spanish.

[F17]

Harley, Robert Bruce. *From New Mexico to California: San Bernardino Valley's First Settlers at Agua Mansa*. Redlands, CA: San Bernardino County Museum Association, 2000. 76 pp. Notes: Also published in the *Quarterly of the San Bernardino County Museum Association*, 47: 3-4.

[F18]

Hart, Paul B. "Peasants into Workers: The Social Transformation of Morelos, Mexico, 1840-1910." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 1997. 369 pp.

[F19]

Heffington, Jimmy Douglas. "El Cerrito: An Archeo-Geographic Biography of a New Mexican Village." Ph.D. diss., University of Oklahoma, 1992. 211 pp. Notes: An examination of the archaeological finds of El Cerrito, a village that is sixty miles southeast of Santa Fe, providing information on trade and changing settlement patterns.

[F20]

Jackson, Robert H. "Comments on 'Examining the Complexity of Historic Population Decline: A Case Study of Pecos.'" *Ethnohistory* 45(Winter 1998): 129-133. Notes: A discussion on the epidemics that decimated the Pueblo Indians and the church records used in the research.

[F21]

Kealhofer, Lisa. "Cultural Interaction During the Spanish Colonial Period: The Plaza Church Site, Los Angeles." Ph.D. diss., University of Pennsylvania, 1991. 851 pp. Notes: With the use of archaeological data, the author contends that there was major cultural interaction at the plaza between settlers and Gabrielino Indians.

[F22]

Lambert, Diane. *A Year in the Life of a Spanish Colonial Pueblo, San Jose de Guadalupe in 1809: Official Correspondence*. Santa Clara: Santa Clara University, Department of Anthropology and Sociology, 1998. 31 pp. Notes: Translations of papers deposited at the San Jose Historical Museum.

[F23]

Lazcano Sahagun, Carlos. *Apuntes Historicos de la Frontera de la Baja California*. Ensenada, Mexico: Museo de Historia de Ensenada, 2000. 138 pp. Notes: History and geography of early Ensenada. In Spanish.

[F24]

Levine, Frances and Anna LaBauve. "Examining the Complexity of Historic Population Decline: A Case Study of Pecos Pueblo, New Mexico." *Ethnohistory* 44(1997): 75-112. Notes: Explores the settlement's fluctuations in population caused by migration, disease, warfare and strained ecology, 1694-1840.

[F25]

_____. *Our Prayers Are in This place: Pecos Pueblo Identity Over the Centuries*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 212 pp.

[F26]

Magnaghi, Russell M. "San Blas: Spanish Gateway to the North Pacific." *Terrae Incognitae* 31(1999): 42-48. Notes: Considers the importance of the port of San Blas to Spanish exploration and settlement of California, 1760-1810.

[F27]

Martinez, Juan Carlos. "Urban Planning and the Creation of Memories in Los Angeles, 1780-1880." M.S. thesis, California State University, Fullerton, 1998. 91 pp. Notes: Contends that "public memories" of the past are many times used to skew history for sake of the investigator's purpose, such as, looking for traditions that are American.

[F28]

McCarty, Kieran. *Selections from a Frontier Documentary: Mexican Tucson, 1821-1856*. Tucson: Mexican American Studies & Research Center, University of Arizona, 1994. 30 pp. Notes: The selection includes ten translated historical documents concerning the history of Tucson.

[F29]

Mora Torres, Gregorio. *Los Mexicanos de San Jose, California: Life in a Mexican Pueblo, 1777-1846*. Fullerton, CA: The Author, 1994. 35 pp. Notes: A paper presented at the American Historical Society, Pacific Coast Branch annual

meeting, CSU Fullerton, August 11, 1994. In English.

[F30]

Osterman, Joe. "Under Old Saddleback: A Vanishing Valley and Its People." *Californians* 11:2(1993): 8-17. Notes: A short history of the Saddleback area (Orange County) from 1769 discussing settlement and inhabitants.

[F31]

Poole, Jean Bruce and Tevvy Ball. *El Pueblo: The Historic Heart of Los Angeles*. Los Angeles: Getty Conservation Institute and the J. Paul Getty Museum, 2002. Notes: A history of old town Los Angeles and its restoration.

[F32]

Prieto Guzman, Joaquin. *Nuestro Puerto*. Mexico City: Caprisa, 1997. 180 pp. Notes: A history of the harbor of Ensenada, Baja California. In Spanish.

[F33]

Proffitt, T.D. *Tijuana: The History of a Mexican Metropolis*. San Diego: San Diego State University Press, 1994. 411 pp.

[F34]

Rios-Bustamante, Antonio. "Los Angeles, Pueblo and Region, 1781-1850: Continuity and Adaptation on the North Mexican Periphery." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1985. 352 pp. Notes: Published in Spanish in 1991.

[F35]

_____. *Mexican Los Angeles: A Narrative and Pictorial History*. Encino, CA: Floricanto Press, 1992. 274 pp. Notes: Presents a history of California in the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[F36]

Romero, Brenda Mae. "The Matachines Music and Dance in San Juan Pueblo and Alcalde, New Mexico: Contexts and Meanings." University of California, Los Angeles, 1993. 438 pp.

[F37]

Saravia, Atanasio G. *Las Haciendas de la Nueva Vizcaya*. Durango, Mexico: Secretaria de Educacion, Cultura y Deporte, 1995. 64 pp. Notes: A history of the historic residences of New Spain. In Spanish.

[F38]

Scharf, Thomas L. "San Diego's Backdoor Eden." *Californians* 7:3(1989): 40-43. Notes: Chronicles the history of horticultural planting in the San Diego region beginning in 1769 with the mission.

[F39]

Skowronek, Russell K. *Identifying the First Pueblo de San Jose de Guadalupe: Some Archaeological, Historical, and Geographical Considerations*. Santa Barbara?: California Mission Studies Association, 1999. 17 pp. Notes: Contains maps and plans.

[F40]

Soto Fuentes, Jorge. *Mision Tijuana: Higinio Torres*. Tijuana: Universidad Libre del Pueblo, 1990. 543 pp. Notes: In Spanish.

[F41]

Spears, Beverly. *American Adobes: Rural Houses of Northern New Mexico*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1986. 194 pp. Notes: Begins in the eighteenth century.

[F42]

Teja, Jesus F. de la. *San Antonio de Bexar: A Community on New Spain's Northern Frontier*. Albuquerque: University

of New Mexico Press, 1995. 224 pp.

[F43]

Thiel, J. Homer, Michael Kent Faught, and James Bayman. *Beneath the Streets: Prehistoric, Spanish, and American Period Archaeology in Downtown Tucson*. Tucson: Center for Desert Archaeology, 1995. 309 pp. Notes: A study of the excavations in Tucson for the State Historic Preservation Office.

[F44]

Tienda de Cuervo, Jose. *General State of the Settlements Made by D. Jose de Escandon [in the] Colony of Nuevo Santander, Coast of Gulf of Mexico, Original Documents Which Contain the Inspection of the province Performed by Dragoon Captain Jose Tienda de Cuervo, the Report of the Same to the Viceroy and an Appendix with the Historical Account of Nuevo Santander*. 2 vols. Edited by Vicente Santa Maria. Translated by Edna Brown. Corpus Christi, TX: Edna Brown, 1993. Notes: Contains information on missions and Indians of Tamaulipas.

[F45]

Timmons, W.H. *El Paso: A Borderlands History*. El Paso: Texas Western Press, 1990. 387 pp.

[F46]

Usner, Donald J. *The Plaza del Cerro in Chimayo: Settlement and Function*. Albuquerque: Southwest Hispanic Research Institute, 1994. 174 pp. Notes: Chimayo is in New Mexico. Originally a M.A. thesis, University of New Mexico, 1991.

[F47]

Wayte, Beverly. "Linda Vista Revisited: From Indians to Modern-Day Pasadenans, Part I." *Southern California Quarterly* 73:2(1991): 125-156. Notes: Surveys the history of the Pasadena area of Linda Vista from when it was the home of the Gabrielino Indians and then the Verdugo rancho.

[F48]

Williams, Jack S. *The Center for Spanish Colonial Archaeology Handbook*. 4th ed. San Diego: The Center, 1997. 200 pp. Notes: Primarily about San Diego Presidio.

[F49]

Wood, Andrew G. "Border Cities and Culture." *Journal of the Southwest* 43(2001): 461-767. Notes: A history of Mexican-U.S. border cities and customs.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Seven

RANCHOS AND AGRICULTURE

This chapter contains works about ranchos and agriculture other than found at ranchos in California, Baja California, Mexico, and the Southwest through 1846.

[G1]

Alvarado, Juan Bautista. *Rancho Boy Alvarado: A True California Story*. Edited by Jim Silverman. Sonoma, CA: California Kids History Catalog, 1991. 25 pp. Notes: A short biography based on Alvarado's (1809-1882) memoirs and written for the juvenile reading level. Bilingual.

[G2]

Farris, Glenn. "The Reyes Rancho in Santa Barbara County, 1802-1808." *Southern California Quarterly* 81:2(1999): 171-180. Notes: A short history of the rancho with discussion of local missions and Chumash Indians.

[G3]

Fletcher, D.D. "Historic Land Records of Alta California within the Jurisdiction of Branciforte." N.p.: The Author, 1997. Notes: A typewritten manuscript kept at the University of California, Santa Cruz library.

[G4]

Ebright, Malcolm. *Land Grants and Lawsuits in Northern New Mexico*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1994. 399 pp. Notes: Discusses litigation on water rights and land grants beginning in 1500s.

[G5]

Freeberg, Jane. *Ranchos: Santa Barbara Land Grant Ranches*. Santa Barbara: The Easton Gallery, 1996. 152 pp. Notes: A history that is largely pictorial.

[G6]

Grenier, Judson. "The Watson Land Company: A 75th Anniversary Salute." *Southern California Quarterly* 69:2(1987): 165-176. Notes: Traces the history of the California rancho of 75,000 acres owned by Juan Jose Dominguez in 1784 and later becoming the Watson Land Company's property.

[G7]

Historical Society of Southern California. *Land Policy and Land Use in Southern California*. Los Angeles: The Society, 1993. 275 pp. Notes: A collection of articles with some on early California. Published as a special issue of *Southern California Quarterly* 75, nos. 3-4.

[G8]

Lombard, Sarah R. *Rancho Tujunga: A History of Sundland-Tujunga, California*. Sunland, CA: Sunland Woman's Club, 1990. 199 pp. Notes: Has information of the Indians in the area.

[G9]

Lothrop, Gloria Ricci. "Rancheras and the Land: Women and Property Rights in Hispanic California." *Southern California Quarterly* 76(1994): 59-84. Notes: Chronicles women's right to own property under Spanish and Mexican law throughout their lives with 55 women owning large land granted ranchos.

[G10]

Paladini, Eric Louis. "Making Fortunes on the Frontier of Enemies: The Agrarian Economy of San Felipe el Real de Chihuahua, 1709-1831." Ph.D. diss., Tulane University, 2000. 185 pp. Notes: A discussion of the history of prices of commodities at the village based on information found in the records kept at the time.

[G11]

Perez, Crisostomo N. *Land Grants in Alta California: A Compilation of Spanish and Mexican Private Land Claims in the State of California*. Rancho Cordova: Landmark Enterprises, 1996. 264 pp. Notes: Not only a compilation of claims but also includes legislation and court cases in regard to the claims.

[G12]

Reinstedt, Randall A. and Ed Greco. *Tales and Treasures of California's Ranchos*. Carmel, CA: Ghost Town Publications, 1999. 127 pp. Notes: Juvenile reading level.

[G13]

Salonites, Eftimeos. *Berryesa: The Rape of the Mexican Land Grant, Rancho Canada de Capay*. Capay, CA: Mission Bell Marketing, 1992. 334 pp. Notes: A history of the land grant and rancho of Capay Valley.

[G14]

Silliman, Stephen Walter. "Colonial Worlds, Indigenous Practices: The Archaeology of labor on a 19th-Century California Rancho." Ph.D. diss., 2000. 496 pp. Notes: Explores history and archaeology of Rancho Petaluma, Mariano Vallejo's land grant, to determine the level and type of interaction between the landed and the California Indian in the circumstance of rancho labor.

[G15]

Sluyter, Andrew. "The Ecological Origins and Consequences of Cattle Ranching in Sixteenth-Century New Spain." *Geographical Review* 86(April 1996): 161-178. Notes: Examines the long-term effect that the introduction of cattle grazing by the Spanish in New Spain had on the local ecology.

[**Back to Table of Contents**](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Eight

GOVERNMENT

This chapter contains works about Spanish and Mexican government in California, Baja California, Mexico and the Southwest through 1846.

[H1]

Abad y Queipo, Manuel. Coleccion de los Escritos Mas Importantes Que en Diferentes Epocas Dirigio al Gobierno D. Manuel Abad y Queipo . . . Edited by Estela Guadalupe Jimenez Codinach. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 1994. 173 pp. Notes: A reprint of the writings of Governor Queipo (1751-1825) who served during the War of Mexican Independence of 1810. In Spanish.

[H2]

Archer, Christon I. "Discord, Disjunction, and Reveries of Past and Future Glories: Mexico's First Decades of Independence, 1810-1953." *Mexican Studies-Estudios Mexicanos* 16(Winter 2000): 189. Notes: Considers the confusion felt by the Mexican people after Mexico's independence from Spain.

[H3]

Barrientos Grandon, Javier. *La Cultura Juridica en la Nueva Espana: Sobre la Recepcion de la Tradicion Juridica Europea en el Virreinato*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1993. 286 pp. Notes: The history of the reception and practice of Spanish law in New Spain. In Spanish.

[H4]

Benavides, Adan. "Loss by Division: The Commandancy General Archive of the Eastern Interior Provinces." *Americas* 43(1986): 203-219. Notes: Explores the reasons for the loss of the archive through division and transfer.

[H5]

Benson, Nettie Lee. *The Provincial Deputation in Mexico: Harbinger of Provincial Autonomy, Independence, and Federalism*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1992. 225 pp. Notes: A discussion of local provincial governments and the Mexican federal government in the nineteenth century.

[H6]

Bertrand, Michel. *Grandeur et Miseres de l'Office: Les Officiers de Finances de Nouvell-Espagne, XVIIe-XVIIIe Siecles*. Paris: Publications de la Sorbonne, 1999. 458 pp. Notes: Evaluates public finance and the finance ministers of New Spain in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. In French.

[H7]

Bosch Garcia, Carlos. *La Polarizacion Regalista de la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1990. 186 pp. Notes: An assessment of the interaction between the local and central governments controlling New Spain, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[H8]

Caneque, Alejandro. "The King's Living Image: The Culture and Politics of Viceregal Power in Seventeenth-Century New Spain." Ph.D. diss., New York University, 1999. 518 pp. Notes: An examination of the extent of the viceroy's power in a colonial society discovering that its bearing was more complex than normally conceived because of the strength of the ruling class.

[H9]

Cardenas, Mario Alberto. "Jose de Escandon, the Last Spanish Conquistador: A Study of Royal Service and Personal Achievement in 18th Century New Spain." M.A. thesis, Texas A&M University, Kingsville, 1999. 109 pp. Notes: Assesses the achievements of Escandon in commerce, government and other colonization institutions through his ability and his connections.

[H10]

Castaneda Garcia, Carmen. *Circulos de Poder en la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: CIESAS, 1998. 239 pp. Notes: Discusses the power elite in New Spain. In Spanish.

[H11]

Commons de la Rosa, Aurea. *Las Intendencias de la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1993. 253 pp. Notes: An analysis the various governmental agencies in New Spain. In Spanish.

[H12]

Cortina Portilla, Manuel. *Veintitres Virreyes y un Siglo*. Mexico City: Con, S.A. de C.V., 1995. 101 pp. Notes: A history and biography of 23 New Spain viceroys. In Spanish.

[H13]

Cutter, Charles R. "The Administration of Law in Colonial New Mexico." *Journal of the Early Republic* 18(1998): 99-115. Notes: Proposes that colonial law was flexible, accessible and adapting to the surrounding cultural environment.

[H14]

_____. "Community and the Law in Northern New Spain." *Americas* 50(April 1994): 467-481. Notes: A reconsideration of the effect law in colonial New Spain had on society and found that it was simple, effective and manageable.

[H15]

_____. *The Legal Culture of Northern New Spain, 1700-1810*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1995. 227 pp.

[H16]

_____. *The Protector de Indios in Colonial New Mexico, 1659-1821*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1986. 129 pp.

[H17]

Ebright, Malcolm. "Sharing the Shortages: Water Litigation and Regulation in Hispanic New Mexico, 1600-1850." *New Mexico Historical Review* 76(2001): 3-45. Notes: Examines water rights litigation, 1598-1850.

[H18]

Elazar, Daniel J. "Land and Liberty in American Civil Society." *Publius* 18:4(1988): 1-29. Notes: Part of the article discusses the Spanish system of land ownership in the Southwest.

[H19]

Endfield, Georgina H. and Sarah L. O'Hara. "Degradation, Drought, and Dissent: An Environmental History of Colonial Michoacan, West Central Mexico." *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 89(September 1999): 402-419.

[H20]

Engstrand, Iris H.W. "The Legal Heritage of Spanish California." *Southern California Quarterly* 75(1993): 205-236. Notes: Addresses the Spanish colonial legal apparatus in regard to pueblos, missions and presidios and describes Spanish land settlement policy in California, 1769-1850.

[H21]

Gomez-Quinones, Juan. *Roots of Chicano Politics, 1600-1940*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1994. 540 pp.

[H22]

Goode, Catherine Tracy. "Corrupting the Governor: Manuel San Juan de Santa Cruz and Power in Early Eighteenth-Century Nueva Vizcaya." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 2000. 136 pp.

[H23]

Grases, Pedro. "Las Relaciones Americanas entre el Norte y el Sur del Continente." *Historia [Chile]* 21(1986): 275-288. Notes: Presents the dichotomous nature of North and South America and the influence of democratic ideas beginning in the sixteenth century with Spanish colonization. In Spanish.

[H24]

Gunther, Vanessa Ann. "Red Land - White Law: Native Americans in San Bernardino and Riverside Counties and the Legal System in the Nineteenth Century." M.A. thesis, California State University, Fullerton, 1998. 100 pp. Notes: Assesses the damage done by the Spanish, Mexican and American legal systems to the Native American through its laws and courts by continuously debasing its position in society.

[H25]

Herrera, Carlos Raul. "The King's Governor : Juan Bautista de Anza and Bourbon New Mexico in the Era of Imperial Reform, 1778-1788." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 326 pp. Notes: Argues that the region of New Mexico did play an important role in Spain's governmental plans to maintain control of New Spain and to expand its territories.

[H26]

Instituto Nacional de Estadística, Geografía e Informática. *Division Territorial del Estado de Baja California de 1810 a 1995*. Aguascalientes, Mexico: The Author, 1997. 95 pp. Notes: History of government in Baja California, 1810-1995.

[H27]

Langum, David J. "The Legal System of Spanish California: A Preliminary Study." *Western Legal History* 7(1994): 10-23. Notes: Details Baja California's legal system, 1769-1822, which used local governmental authorities to apply Spanish law.

[H28]

Mazin Gomez, Oscar, ed. *Mexico en el Mundo Hispanico*. 2 vols. Zamora, Mexico: El Colegio de Michoacan, 2000. Notes: Collection of papers from XXI Coloquio de Antropología e Historia Regionales, held at Zamora, October 27-29, 1999. The papers addressed intergovernmental relations between Spain and New Spain, 1521-1812.

[H29]

McKnight, Joseph W. "Law Books on the Hispanic Frontier." *Journal of the West* 27:3(1988): 74-84. Notes: Locates and describes legal sources used by the Spanish government, 1750-1845.

[H30]

_____. "Law Without Lawyers on the Hispano-Mexican Frontier." *West Texas Historical Association Year Book* 66(1990): 51-65. Notes: Discusses the lack of professional judges and lawyers in the Southwest, 1750-1848, where the shortage was injurious to legal practice afterwards as well.

[H31]

Mundy, Barbara Elizabeth. "The Maps of the Relaciones Geograficas of New Spain, 1579-C.1584: Native Mapping in the Conquered Land." 2 vols. Ph.D. diss., Yale University, 1993. 629 pp. Notes: A presentation and analysis of the maps derived from the 1577 Spanish government request that maps be drafted of the settlements in New Spain.

[H32]

Museo Nacional de Historia. *El Otro yo del Rey: Virreyes de la Nueva Espana, 1535-1821*. Mexico City: The Author, 1996. 79 pp. Notes: An exhibition catalog of the portraits of New Spain viceroys. In Spanish.

[H33]

Navarro Garcia, Luis. *La Politica Americana de Jose de Galvez: Segun Su "Discurso y Reflexiones de un Vasallo."* Malaga, Mexico: Editorial Algazara, 1998. 171 pp. Notes: Examines the work of Galvez (1720-1789) in regard to his "Discurso" which is on commerce of New Spain. The text of "Discurso" is included. In Spanish.

[H34]

Neve, Felipe de. *Reglamento para el Gobierno de la Provincia de Californias, 1781*. Edited by Salvador Bernabeu Albert. Madrid: Doce Callas, 1994. 117 pp. Notes: Contains a copy of Neve's (1724-1784) original work of the regulations for the administration of the Spanish colonies with commentary. In Spanish.

[H35]

Nuttall, Donald A. *The Senoras Gobernadoras of Spanish Alta California: A Comparative Study*. Santa Barbara: Santa Barbara Trust for Historic Preservation, 1998. 40 pp. Notes: A study of the wives of the Spanish governors in California.

[H36]

Rathbun, Lyon Oliver. "The Representation of Mexicans and the Transportation of American Political Culture, 1787-1848." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1994. 392 pp. Notes: Assesses the images of Mexico as seen in literature, histories and thought of the period and their impact on the question of annexing Mexican lands into the U.S.

[H37]

Remacha, Jose Ramon. "Traces of the Spanish Legal System in New Mexico." *New Mexico Historical Review* 69:3(1994): 281-294. Notes: Stresses that Spanish laws administered in the West Indies were the same ones applied in New Mexico, 1621-1821.

[H38]

Rosen, Deborah A. "Acoma v. Laguna and the Transition from Spanish Colonial Law to American Civil Procedure in New Mexico." *American Literature* 73(2001): 513-546. Notes: The court case was decided in 1855 concerning the rightful owner of a religious painting, but the article addresses the differences of Spanish law and American law from 1540.

[H39]

Salazar Andreu, Juan Pablo. "Gobierno en Nueva Espana del Virrey Luis de Velasco, El Joven (1590-1595) y (1607-1611)." DR. diss., Universidad de Navarra, 1996. 415 pp. Notes: Concentrates on Velasco's administration as viceroy and in particular his application of royal orders, his legislative work and the courts he constructed. In Spanish.

[H40]

Salazar, J. Richard. *Spanish-Indian Relations in New Mexico During the Term of Commandant General Pedro de Nava, 1790-1802*. Guadalupita, NM: Center for Land Grant Studies, 1994. 26 pp.

[H41]

Salcedo y Salcedo, Nemesio. *Instruccion Reservada de Don Nemesio Salcedo y Salcedo, Comandante General de Provincias Internas, a Su Secesor*. Edited by Isidro Vizcaya Canales. Chihuahua, Mexico: Centro de Informcion del Estado de Chihuahua, 1991. 82 pp. Notes: A reprinting of the directive of Salcedo (1754-1814) who the chief administrator of New Spain during the wars of independence beginning in 1814. In Spanish.

[H42]

Santos Arrebola, Maria Soledad. *La Proyeccion de un Ministro Ilustrado en Malaga: Jose de Galvez*. Malaga, Mexico: Publicaciones de la Universidad de Malaga y Obra Social y Cultural CajaSur, 1999. 398 pp. Notes: An Examination of the administration of Galvez (1720-1787), viceroy of New Spain. In Spanish.

[H43]

Sheridan, Thomas E. "The Limits of Power: The Political Ecology of the Spanish Empire in the Greater Southwest." *Antiquity* 66(March 1992): 153-172.

[H44]

Silva Riquer, Jorge. *La Administracion de Alcabalas y Pulques de Michoacan, 1776-1821*. Mexico City: Instituto Mora, 1993. 153 pp. Notes: Discusses tax collection in Michoacan with sources and Bibliography. In Spanish.

[H45]

Simmons, Marc. *Spanish Government in New Mexico*. 2d ed. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1990. 238 pp.

[H46]

Tateiwa, Reiko. *La Rebelion del Marques del Valle: Un Examen del Gobierno Virreinal en Nueva Espana en 1566*. Nagoya, Japan: Centro de Estudios Latinoamericanos, Universidad de Nazan, 1997. 45 pp. Notes: Addresses the revolt of 1566 in New Spain and the government's role in its suppression. In Spanish.

[H47]

Torre Villar, Ernesto de la and Ramiro Navarro de Anda. *Instrucciones y Memorias de los Virreyes Novohispanos*. 2 vols. Mexico City: Editorial Porrua, 1991. Notes: A history of the New Spain's viceroys. In Spanish.

[H48]

Tyler, Daniel. "The Spanish Colonial Legacy and the Role of Hispanic Custom in Defining New Mexico Land and Water Rights." *Colonial Latin American Historical Review* 4:2(1995): 149-165. Notes: Appraises Spanish law on reserved irrigation water and its effect throughout the centuries beginning in 1681.

[H49]

Valle Menendez, Antonio del. *Juan Francisco de Guemes y Horcasitas: Primer Conde de Revillagigedo Virrey de Mexico: La Historia de un Soldado (1681-1766)*. Santander, Mexico: Libreria Estudio, 1998. 952 pp. Notes: A biography of Viceroy Guemes of New Spain. In Spanish.

[H50]

Vargas, Diego de. *Blood on the Boulders: The Journals of Don Diego de Vargas, New Mexico, 1694-97*. 2 vols. Edited by John L. Kessell, Rick Hendricks, and Meredith D. Dodge. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1998. Notes: Contains the English translation of the journals of Governor Vargas which has information on the Pueblo Indians and turmoil with the Spanish government. In English.

[H51]

_____. *Letters from the New World: Selected Correspondence of Don Diego de Vargas to His Family, 1675-1706*. Edited by John L. Kessell, Rick Hendricks, and Meredith D. Dodge. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1992. 237 pp. Notes: In English.

[H52]

Vincent, Victoria Anne. "The Avila-Cortes Conspiracy: Creole Aspirations and Royal Interests." Ph.D. diss., University of Nebraska, Lincoln, 1993. 287 pp. Notes: An analysis of Martin Cortes' role in the Avila-Cortes conspiracy to overthrow the Spanish government in New Spain which was a reaction to the New Laws of 1542 that handcuffed the financial elite of the region.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Nine

SOUTHWEST

This chapter contains works about Arizona, New Mexico, Utah, Colorado, and Mexico through 1846. It includes territories known as New Spain, Pimeria Alta, and Borderlands. It excludes the Spanish conquest of Mexico by Cortez and Indians.

[I1]

Adelman, Jeremy and Stephen Aron. "From Borderlands to Borders: Empires, Nation-States, and the Peoples in Between in North American History." *American Historical Review* 104(1999): 814-841. Notes: The "peoples in between" are Native Americans who developed cultural interaction with differing cultures and tribes.

[I2]

_____. "Of Lively Exchanges and Larger Perspectives." *American Historical Review* 104(1999): 1235-1239. Notes: The authors clarify their position proclaimed in an early article on borderland culture and transitory change.

[I3]

Aguilar-Robledo, Miguel. "Land Use and Land Tenure, and Environmental Change in the Jurisdiction of Santiago de los Valles de Oxitipa, Eastern New Spain, Sixteenth to Eighteenth Century." 2 vols. Ph.D. diss., University of Texas, Austin, 1999.

[I4]

Akerman, James R., ed. *Cartography and Statecraft: Studies in Governmental Mapmaking in Modern Europe and its Colonies*. North York, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1999. 135 pp. Notes: A collection of papers presented at the Fifteenth International Conference on the History of Cartography, Chicago, June 1993. Contains one paper on New Spain maps by Dennis Reinhartz.

[I5]

Allen, Scott Stetson. "Allocating Scarcity: Water in the Desert Viewed by Spanish Padres and the Animas-La Plata Project." M.A. thesis, Graduate School of Public Affairs, University of Colorado, Denver, 1997. 131 pp. Notes: Examines Spanish water and ecological policies of the Four Corners region of the Southwest beginning in the eighteenth century.

[I6]

Angel, Amanda Patricia. "Spanish Women in the New World: The Transmission of a Model Polity to New Spain, 1521-1570." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Davis, 1997. 276 pp. Notes: Assesses the status of women in regard to their rights in a patriarchal society of a colonial region.

[I7]

Anza, Juan Bautista de. Captain Juan Bautista de Anza, Correspondence on Various Subjects, 1775: Archivo General de la Nacion, Provincias Internas 237, Section 3. Translated by Donald T. Garate. San Leandro, CA: Los Californianos, 1995. 328 pp. Notes: Selected correspondence by Anza (1735-1788), while in the Southwest, California, and New Spain, coming from the New Spain archive. In English.

[I8]

Archer, Christon I. "Insurrection-Reaction-Revolution-Fragmentation: Reconsidering the Choreography of Meltdown in New Spain During the Independence Era." *Mexican Studies-Estudios Mexicanos* (Winter 1994): 63-99. Notes: Compares early and later historians views on the results of the wars of independence, 1810-1820 pointing out that the later historians consider undercurrents of discord and rebellion.

[I9]

Architectural Research Consultants, Inc. *El Camino Real: Historic Corridor Management Plan for the Rio Abajo*. N.p.: The Author, 2001. 72 pp. Notes: A history of the road between Las Cruces and Los Lunas prepared for the Museum of New Mexico State Monuments Division.

[I10]

Archivo General de Notarias. *Vestigios Coloniales en el Archivo General de Notarias*. Mexico City: Gobierno del Estado de Mexico, 1992. 75 pp. Notes: A catalog of New Spain sources found at the archive. In Spanish.

[I11]

Arevalo, John. *The Great Convergence: The Pueblo and Spaniards Meet: A Unit of Study for Grades 8-12*. Los Angeles: National Center for History in the Schools, 1995. 76 pp. Notes: Curriculum resource for the study of the Pueblo Indians and Spanish convergence and conflict.

[I12]

Assadourian, Carlos Sempat. "The Colonial Economy: The Transfer of the European System of Production to New Spain and Peru." *Journal of Latin American Studies* 24:Supp.(1992): 55-69. Notes: Addresses the purpose of European colonialism in that the mother country wants to acquire wealth from its colonies to support her competition in Europe and its application to New Spain during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.

[I13]

Athearn, Frederic J. "A Time of Transition: New Mexico in the Eighteenth Century." *Southwestern Lore* 59(1993): 16-25. Notes: Discusses the economic, political and cultural problems faced by the Spanish colonial government, 1704-1821, after the Pueblo Revolt.

[I14]

Axley, Allison P. "The Spanish Conquest of Mexico 1490's-1740's: A Case Study of Linguistic Imperialism." M.H. thesis, University of Colorado, Denver, 1998. 135 pp. Notes: Investigates the aggressiveness surrounding the usage of the Spanish language by native peoples.

[I15]

Aylesworth, Thomas and Virginia L. Aylesworth. *The Southwest*. New York: Chelsea House Publishers, 1995. 96 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reader, an overview of the Southwest and its history.

[I16]

Ayres, James and Leo R. Barker, eds. *The Archaeology of Spanish and Mexican Colonialism in the American Southwest*. Gainesville, FL: Society for Historical Archaeology, Braun-Brumfield, 1995. 34 pp. Notes: A compilation

of essays in regard to archaeological discoveries of the various cultures in Alta California and New Mexico.

[I17]

Azua, Raul Valadez. "The Man-Fauna Relationship in Mesoamerica Before and After the Europeans." *Diogenes* (Fall 1992): 51-57. Notes: Assesses the changes brought about by the introduction of domestic animals by the Spanish.

[I18]

Baaken, Gordon Morris and Brenda Farrington, eds. *The Gendered West*. New York: Garland Pub., 2001. 406 pp. Notes: Collection of essays with some on the Southwest and California of the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[I19]

Baca, Manuel A. "Observaciones Paremiologicas del Rancho Hispanico." M.A. thesis, New Mexico Highlands University, 2000. 63 pp. Notes: A study on proverbs used by Hispanics in New Mexico. In Spanish.

[I20]

Bakewell, P. J., ed. *Mines of Silver and Gold in the Americas*. Brookfield, VT: Variorum, 1997. 396 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with a few on New Spain, sixteenth through eighteenth centuries.

[I21]

Baldwin, George C. "The Vanishing Inscription." *Journal of the Southwest* 41(Summer 1999): 119. Notes: Traces the discovery by Harry Baldwin in 1884 of an inscription found in sandstone in northern Arizona that was written a century before by Domingues-Escalante explorers.

[I22]

Baldwin, Louis. *Intruders Within: Pueblo Resistance to Spanish Rule and the Revolt of 1680*. New York: F. Watts, 1995. 160 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, presents the Pueblo Indian revolt of 1680 and its results.

[I23]

Barrett, Elinore M. *Conquest and Catastrophe: Changing Rio Grande Pueblo Settlement Patterns in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2002. Notes: Examines residency movement of the Pueblo Indians in the Rio Grande Valley.

[I24]

_____. *The Geography of Rio Grande Pueblos Revealed by Spanish Explorers, 1540-1598*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico, Latin American Institute, 1997. 43 pp.

[I25]

Beezley, William, Cheryl English Martin, and William E. French, eds. *Rituals of Rule, Rituals of Resistance: Public Celebrations and Popular Culture in Mexico*. Wilmington, DE: SR Books, 1994. 374 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with many on New Spain.

[I26]

Benitez, Fernando. *El Galeon del Pacifico: Acapulco-Manila, 1565-1815*. Guerrero, Mexico: Gobierno Constitucional del Estado Guerrero, 1992. 253 pp. Notes: History of the Manila galleons. In Spanish.

[I27]

Bennett, Herman Lee. "Lovers, Family and Friends: The Formation of Afro-Mexico, 1580-1810." Ph.D. diss., Duke University, 1993. 224 pp. Notes: Explores the social and marital relationships of Africans and Mexicans by evaluating the records of the period.

[I28]

Bernabeu Albert, Salvador, ed. *Historia, Grafia e Imagenes de Tierra Adentro: Nueve Ensayos Sobre el Norte Colonial*. Saltillo, Coahuila: Archivo Municipal de Saltillo, 1999. 325 pp. Notes: A collection of essays concerning the colonial period in north Mexico. In Spanish.

[I29]

_____. *El Septentrion Novohispano: Ecohistoria, Sociedades e Imagenes de Frontera*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Cientificas, 2000. 196 pp. Notes: Provides three models of human interaction in New Spain from 1500. In Spanish.

[I30]

Bernal, Rafael. *Mestizaje y Criollismo en la Literatura de la Nueva Espana del Siglo XVI*. Mexico City: Banco de Mexico, 1994. 251 pp. Notes: Investigates the literature on New Spain of the sixteenth century and its portrayal of the mestizo. In Spanish.

[I31]

Berry, Kate A. "Water Use and Cultural Conflict in 19th Century Northwestern New Spain and Mexico." *Natural Resouces Journal* 40(Fall 2000): 759-781. Notes: A discussion on water issues confronting the people of northwestern New Spain in the nineteenth century and the effect cultural values had.

[I32]

Berthe, Jean-Pierre. *Estudios de Historia de la Nueva Espana: De Sevilla a Manila*. Guadalajara, Mexico: Universidad de Guadalajara: Centre d'Etudes Mexicanes e Centramericaines, 1994. 318 pp. Notes: A history of New Spain, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[I33]

Bills, Garland D. "New Mexican Spanish: Demise of the Earliest European Variety of the United States." *American Speech* 72:2(1997): 154-171. Notes: Traces the evolution of Spanish spoken by settlers in northern New Mexico and southern Colorado beginning in 1598.

[I34]

Blackhawk, Ned. "Violence Over the Land: Colonial Encounters in the American Great Basin." Ph.D. diss., University of Washington, 1999. 233 pp. Notes: Examines the interaction by Native Americans, primarily the Ute Indians, with the Spanish, 1680s to 1840s.

[I35]

Blake, Tupper Ansel and Peter Steinhart. *Two Eagles: Natural World of the United States- Mexico Borderlands = Dos Aguilas*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1994. 202 pp. Notes: Natural history and a discussion of conservation issues of the borderlands.

[I36]

Bolanos, Alvaro Felix and Gustavo Verdesio, eds. *Colonialism Past and Present: Reading and Writing About Colonial Latin America Today*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2002. 300 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Latin American colonialism with a few on New Spain.

[I37]

Borah, Woodrow Wilson. *Price Trends of Royal Tribute Commodities in Nueva Galicia, 1557-1598*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1992. 265 pp. Notes: Primarily investigates agricultural prices.

[I38]

Boyer, Richard and Geoffrey Spurling, eds. *Colonial Lives: Documents on Latin American History, 1550-1850*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2000. 350 pp. Notes: A collection of documents pertaining to Latin American colonial history with a few New Spain. In English.

[I39]

Boyle, Susan Calafate. *Los Capitalistas: Hispano Merchants and the Santa Fe Trade*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1997. 236 pp. Notes: Examines the history of commerce at Santa Fe supported by the Santa Fe trail. In English.

[I40]

Brandon, William. *Quivira: Europeans in the Region of the Santa Fe Trail, 1540-1820*. Athens: Ohio University Press, 1990. 338 pp.

[I41]

Brinkmann, Marilyn. "A Linguistic History of New Mexican Spanish." M.A. thesis, Colorado College, 1993. 36 pp.

[I42]

Brooks James Frederick. *Captives and Cousins: Slavery, Kinship, and Community in the Southwest Borderlands*. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 2002. 419 pp. Notes: Published for the Omohundro Institute of Early American History and Culture, Williamsburg, VA.

[I43]

_____. "Captives and Cousins: Violence, Kinship, and Community in the New Mexico Borderlands, 1680-1880." University of California, Davis, 1995. 470 pp.

[I44]

_____. "'This Evil Extends Especially . . . to the Feminine Sex': Negotiating Captivity in the New Mexico Borderlands." *Feminist Studies* 22(1996): 279-309. Notes: Analyzes the capture, ransom and negotiation of women and children in the borderlands and the processes of cultural change beginning in the seventeenth century.

[I45]

Brown, Kenneth A. *Four Corners: History, Land, and People of the Desert Southwest*. New York: HarperPerennial, 1995. 372 pp. Notes: Presents the history of the Four Corners region where four Southwestern states intersect.

[I46]

Broyles, Bill, Richard S. Felger, Gary Paul Nabhan and Luke Evans. "Our Grand Desert: A Gazetteer for Northwestern Sonora, Southwestern Arizona, and Northeastern Baja California." *Journal of the Southwest* 39(Autumn-Winter 1997): 703-857. Notes: Defines the names of places in the Sonora Desert giving insight into the origination of the colorful and also practical names.

[I47]

Burke, James T. *This Miserable Kingdom: The Story of the Spanish Presence in New Mexico and the Southwest from the Beginning Until the 18th Century*. Albuquerque: Our Lady of Fatima Church, 1994. 157 pp.

[I48]

Burrus, Ernest J. "Key Sources of Bandelier's History of the Southwest." *New Mexico Historical Review* 60(1985): 89-113. Notes: Discusses the historical sources found in Adolph F.A. Bandelier's *History of the Colonization and Missions of Sonora, Chihuahua, New Mexico and Arizona to 1700*.

[I49]

Buscher, Dick. *Ali-Shonak the Story of Arizona: Book 3, the Spanish Era in Arizona*. Phoenix: Amigos de Arizonac, 1996. 50 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, a history of the exploration and discovery of Arizona.

[I50]

_____. *Ali-Shonak the Story of Arizona: Book 4, the Mexican Era in Arizona*. Phoenix: Amigos de Arizonac, 1996. 40 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, a history of the Mexican wars of independence, 1810-1821 and the Mexican control of Arizona.

[I51]

Bustamante, Adrian. "'The Matter Was Never Resolved': The Caste System in Colonial New Mexico, 1693-1823." *New Mexico Historical Review* 6:2(1991): 143-163. Notes: Explores the development of the caste system based on parentage with pure Spaniards as the highest caste.

[I52]

Butzer, Karl W. "Cattle and Sheep from Old to New Spain: Historical Antecedents." *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 78(March 1988): 29-58.

[I53]

Byrkit, James W. "Land, Sky, and People: The Southwest Defined." *Journal of the Southwest* 34(1992): 257-387. Notes: Surveys the concept of "Southwest" as an area of people and environment from the sixteenth century onward and the writers who wrote of the area.

[I54]

Cabeza, Gregorio Z. *Esclavitud, Pirateria y Fortificaciones en la Nueva Espana*. Puerto Vallarta, Mexico: CAAAREM, 1991. 93 pp. Notes: A history of slavery, pirates and fortifications in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I55]

Canfield, J. Douglas. *Mavericks on the Border: The Early Southwest in Historical Fiction and Film*. Lexington: University Press of Kentucky, 2001. 238 pp.

[I56]

Careaga, Alfredo, Victor Gerez, and Patricia Bueno de Ariztegui. *Guia Turistica, Historia y Geografica de Mexico*. 12 vols. Mexico City: PROMEXA, 1991. Notes: A set of guide books that cover all of Mexico. Local histories are included in them with volume one covering Baja California, Sonora and Sinaloa. In Spanish.

[I57]

Carlson, Alvar W. *The Spanish-American Homeland: Four Centuries in New Mexico's Rio Arriba*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 1990. 294 pp. Notes: Examines the socioeconomic and religious history of the region, beginning 1598.

[I58]

Carson, Phil. *Across the Northern Frontier: Spanish Explorations in Colorado*. Boulder: Johnson Books, 1998. 272 pp.

[I59]

Castaneda, Antonia I. "Presidarias y Pobladoras: Spanish-Mexican Women in Frontier Monterey, Alta California, 1770-1821." Ph.D. diss., Stanford University, 1990. 335 pp.

[I60]

Castano de Sosa, Garpar. *Memorias del Descubrimiento que Gaspar Castano de Sosa Hizo en Nuevo Mexico, 1590-1591*. Edited by Gerardo Zapata Aguilar. Monterrey, Mexico: UANL, Centro de Informacion de Historia Regional, 1996. 77 pp. Notes: An analysis of the work of sixteenth-century explorer Castano who was Portuguese-born and led the way to the settlement of northern Mexico. In Spanish.

[I61]

Castleman, Bruce Allen. "Workers, Work and Community in Bourbon Mexico: Road Laborers on the Camino Real, 1757-1804." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 1998. 282 pp.

[I62]

Castro Gutierrez, Felipe, Virginia Guedea, and Jose Luis Mirafuentes Galvan. *Organizacion y Liderazgo en los Movimientos Populares Novohispanos*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1992. 253 pp. Notes: A presentation of the revolutionaries in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I63]

Cavazos Garza, Israel and Maria Isabel Monroy Castillo. *Constructores de la Nacion: La Migracion Tlaxcalteca en el Norte de Nueva Espana*. San Luis Potosi, Mexico: El Colegio de San Luis, 1999. 141 pp. Notes: Explores the migration and settlement in northern New Spain. In Spanish.

[I64]

Cervantes, Fernando. *The Impact of Diabolism in New Spain*. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1994. 182 pp. Notes: An anthology of essays concerning behavior in New Spain prior to 1750.

[I65]

Cespedes, Guillermo and Gonzalo Anes Alvarez. *El Tabaco en Nueva Espana*. Madrid: G. Cespedes del Castillo, 1992. 219 pp. Notes: A history of tobacco use in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I66]

Cevallos Candau, Francisco J., ed. *Coded Encounters: Writing, Gender, and Ethnicity in Colonial Latin America*. Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, 1994. 298 pp. Notes: A collection of papers presented at the 1990 Five College Symposium with a few on New Spain.

[I67]

Chavez, Thomas E. "Heartland of the Spanish Frontier: A Review Essay." *New Mexico Historical Review* 65(1990): 357-363. Notes: Discusses the Oakah L. Jones' publication, *Nueva Vizcaya: Heartland of the Spanish Frontier*, which expresses the importance of borderlands history to the understanding of the region's history.

[I68]

Clayton, Lawrence A., ed. *The Hispanic Experience in North America: Sources for Study in the United States*. Columbus: Ohio State University Press, 1992. 189 pp. Notes: A collection of papers presented at a Conference held at the Library of Congress in September 1987 concerning research sources available for the study of Hispanic history. Some papers speak to the borderlands area.

[I69]

Cleaton, Christin E. "The Evolution of Spanish Policy in the New World: From Columbus to the Jeronymite Inquiries." M.A. thesis, University of California, San Diego, 1993. 72 pp. Notes: Investigates the treatment of the Indians in sixteenth century New Spain.

[I70]

Collier, Christopher and James Lincoln Collier. *Hispanic America, Texas, and the Mexican War, 1835-1850*. New York: Benchmark Books, 1999. 94 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level is a history of the settlement of the Southwest.

[I71]

Comas, Juan, Jose Luis Fresquet Febrer, and Jose Maria Lopez Pinero. *El Mestizaje Cultural y la Medicina Novohispana del Siglo XVI*. Valencia: Instituto de Estudios Documentales e Historicos Sobre la Ciencia, Universitat de Valencia, 1996. 296 pp. Notes: An examination of folk medicine practice of the mestizos in New Spain during the sixteenth century. In Spanish.

[I72]

Cook, Noble David and W. George Lovell, eds. *Secret Judgments of God: Old World Disease in Colonial Spanish America*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1991. 285 pp. Notes: A collection of papers from the 46th International Congress of Americanists, Amsterdam, 1988.

[I73]

Corona, Carmen. *Lunarios: Calendarios Novohispanos del Siglo XVII*. Mexico City: Publicaciones Mexicanas, 1991. 150 pp. Notes: Provides details of the calendars found in New Spain in the seventeenth century.

[I74]

Cortes, Rocio. "Estrategias Narrativas en el Discurso de la 'Cronica Mexicana' y la 'Cronica Mexicayotl' de Hernando de Alvarado Tezozomoc." Ph.D. diss., University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1998. 275 pp. Notes: Describes the adaptation of European writing by indigenous peoples of New Spain in the sixteenth century as seen in the text of two

works by Tezozomoc. In Spanish.

[I75]

Craddock, Jerry R. "Philological Notes on the Hammond and Rey Translation of the 'Relacion de la Entrada que Hizo en el Nuevo Mexico Francisco Sanchez Chamuscado en Junio de 1581' by Hernan Gallegos, Notary of the Expedition with Appendix." *Romance Philology* 49(May 1996): 351-363.

[I76]

Crampton, C. Gregory and Steven K. Madsen. *In Search of the Spanish Trail*. St. George, UT: Dixie College, 1995. 13 pp. Notes: The authors discuss their book of the same title.

[I77]

_____. *In Search of the Spanish Trail: Santa Fe to Los Angeles, 1829-1848*. Layton, UT: Gibbs-Smith Publishers, 1994. 144 pp. Notes: A history of the Old Spanish Trail.

[I78]

Crespo-Frances y Valero, Jose Antonio. *La Expedicion de Juan de Onate, 30 de Abril de 1598* [?]. Madrid: Sotuer Ediciones, 1998. 92 pp. Notes: An analysis of the Onate's (1549?-1624) exploration of the Southwest and Mexico. In Spanish.

[I79]

_____ and Mercedes Junquera de Flys. *Juan de Onate y el Paso del Rio Grande: El Camino Real de Tierra Adentro, 1598-1998*. Madrid: Ministerio de Defensa, 1998. 324 pp. Notes: A history of the trail Onate took during his exploration of the Southwest. In Spanish.

[I80]

Cutter, Donald C. and Iris Wilson Engstrand. *Quest for Empire: Spanish Settlement in the Southwest*. Golden, CO: Fulcrum Pub., 1996. 358 pp. Notes: A look at Spanish exploration, administration and first contact with the native peoples of the region.

[I81]

Dalton, Richard M. "New Mexico - A Product of Manifest Destiny." *Purview Southwest* (1990): 364-396. Notes: Examines Spanish administrative control and economics and American settlement 1700-1850 in the region in regard to Manifest Destiny.

[I82]

Davila B., Ildefonso. *Los Cabildos Tlaxcaltecas: Ayuntamientos del Pueblo de San Estaban de la Nueva Tlaxcala Desde Su Establecimiento Hasta Su Fusion con la Villa del Saltillo*. Saltillo, Mexico: Archivo Municipal de Saltillo, 2000. 133 pp. Notes: A discussion of local government unification in New Spain as seen in the village records. In Spanish.

[I83]

De Marco, Barbara and Jerry R. Craddock. *Documenting the Colonial Experience, with Special Regard to Spanish in the American Southwest*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1999. 258 pp. Notes: Appeared as a special issue of *Romance Philology* 53(Fall 1999). Most of the text is in English.

[I84]

De Vos, Paula Susan. "The Art of Pharmacy in Seventeenth-and Eighteenth-Century Mexico." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 2001. 466 pp. Notes: Describes the evolution of pharmaceutical practice from a folk art to more of a scientific effort requiring greater understanding and knowledge.

[I85]

Deans-Smith, Susan. *Bureaucrats, Planters, and Workers: The Making of the Tobacco Monopoly in Bourbon Mexico*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1992. 362 pp. Notes: An assessment of the tobacco industry in New Spain, 1700s-

1856.

[I86]

DeLeon, Arnaldo. "Whither Borderlands History? A Review Essay." *New Mexico Historical Review* 64(1989): 349-360. Notes: Investigates David J. Weber's work *Myth and the History of the Hispanic Southwest*, an anthology of essays that criticizes traditional Borderlands historical writing.

[I87]

Dobyns, Henry F. "Inter-Ethnic Fighting in Arizona: Counting the Cost of Conquest." *Journal of Arizona History* 35:2(1994): 163-182. Notes: Analyzes the casualty count from various Indian wars noted in certain publications.

[I88]

Doherty, Kieran. *Explorers, Missionaries, and Trappers: Trailblazers of the West*. Minneapolis: Oliver Press, 2000. 176 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reader, presents the lives of Onate, Kino and Serra.

[I89]

Dillinger, Teresa L., et al. "Food of the Gods: Cure for Humanity? A Cultural History of the Medicinal and Ritual Use of Chocolate." *Journal Nutrition* 130(August 2000): 2057S-2072S. Notes: A discussion of the uses of chocolate of the New World revealing that there were over 100 medicinal uses for cacao/chocolate in New Spain.

[I90]

Doolittle, William E. "The End of the Line, the Line at the End." *Reviews of American History* 21(1993): 374-378. Notes: Discusses David J. Weber's publication, *The Spanish Frontier in North America*, a key study of the discovery, exploration and colonization of the Southwest.

[I91]

Engstrand, Iris H.W. "Mexico's Pioneer Naturalist and the Spanish Enlightenment." *Historian* 53(Autumn 1990): 17-33. Notes: Assesses the life of Jose Marino Mozino Suarez.

[I92]

Etulain, Richard W., ed. *New Mexican Lives: Profiles and Historical Stories*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2002. 334 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with three on early New Mexico.

[I93]

_____ and Jeronima Echeverria. *Portraits of Basques in the New World*. Reno: University of Nevada Press, 1999. 305 pp. Notes: Has coverage of Basques in New Spain and early California.

[I94]

Farnsworth, Paul and Jack C. Williams, eds. *The Archaeology of the Spanish Colonial and Mexican Republican Periods*. Tucson: Society for Historical Archaeology, 1992. 147 pp. Notes: A collection of papers presented at the society's 1989 symposium.

[I95]

Feldman, Alice. "Othering Knowledge and Unknowing Law: Colonialist Legacies, Indigenous Pedagogies, and Social Transformation." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 1998. Notes: A study of law, religion and Apache Indian's sacred grounds in the region of Mount Graham, Arizona.

[I96]

Fernandez, Miguel Angel and Michel Zabe. *The China Galleon*. Translated by Debra Nagao. Monterrey, Mexico: Grupo Vitro, 1998. 180 pp.

[I97]

Ferris, Kathlene. *Guide to Manuscript Collections in the Center for Southwest Research*. Albuquerque: General Library, University of New Mexico, 1990. Notes: A catalog to the manuscripts held at the center.

[I98]

Fisher, John R. "Commerce and Imperial Decline: Spanish Trade with Spanish America, 1797-1820." *Journal of Latin American Studies* 30(October 1998): 459-479.

[I99]

Fisher, Nora, ed. *Rio Grande Textiles*. Santa Fe: Museum of New Mexico Press, 1994. 196 pp. Notes: A new edition of Spanish Textile Tradition of New Mexico and Colorado. A collection of essays.

[I100]

Flint, Richard and Shirley Cushing Flint. *The Coronado Expedition to Tierra Nueva: The 1540-1542 Route Across the Southwest*. Niwot, CO: University Press of Colorado, 1997. 442 pp.

[I101]

_____. *Great Cruelties Have Been Reported: The 1544 Investigation of the Coronado Expedition*. Dallas: Southern Methodist University Press, 2002. 647 pp. Notes: An examination of the investigation of reports of atrocities against the Indians of the Southwest.

[I102]

Fontana, Bernard L. "Pictorial Images of Spanish North America." *Journal of the Southwest* 42(2000): 927-961. Notes: Appraises Spanish art found primarily in the Southwest especially violence and military beginning in the fifteenth century.

[I103]

_____. "The Spanish Frontier in North America: A Review Essay." *Journal of Arizona History* 34(1993): 321-326. Notes: Examines David Weber's important publication which considers ethnicity as significant to the history of the borderlands.

[I104]

Forbes, Jack D. *Apache, Navaho, and Spaniard*. 2d ed. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1994. 304 pp.

[I105]

Francaviglia, Richard. "Landscape and Cultural Continuity: The Case of the Southwest." *Journal of the West* 37:3(1998): 9-21. Notes: Addresses the effect of the environment on the development of cultural boundaries, social adaptation, and political conflict in the region.

[I106]

Frank, Ross Harold. "From Settler to Citizen: Economic Development and Cultural Change in Late Colonial New Mexico, 1750-1820." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1992. 503 pp.

[I107]

Freedman, Russell. *In the Days of the Vaqueros: America's First Cowboys*. New York: Clarion Books, 2001. 70 pp. Notes: A portrayal of the lives of Mexican cowboys in Southwestern history, at the juvenile reading level.

[I108]

García Acosta, Virginia, ed. *Los Precios de Alimentos y Manufacturas Novohispanos*. Tlalpan, Mexico: Instituto de Investigaciones y Estudios Superiores en Antropología Social, 1995. 299 pp. Notes: A collection of papers on prices of food and manufactured goods in New Spain presented at the Seminario sobre Historia de los Precios de Alimentos y Manufacturas Novohispanos, Villahermosa, Tabasco, June 27-29, 1990.

[I109]

García, Gary. *Hispanic Mining in the American Southwest: An Interdisciplinary Thematic Unit*. Tempe: Arizona State University, 1999. Notes: Has section of the history of mining in the Southwest.

[I110]

Garrison, Philip. "La Reconquista in the Inland Empire." *Southwest Review* 84(1999): 236-246. Notes: A look at Mexican migration in the Southwest from the early period.

[I111]

Gehlbach, Frederick R. *Mountain Islands and Desert Seas: A Natural History of the U.S.-Mexican Borderlands*. College Station: Texas A&M University Press, 1993. 298 pp.

[I112]

Gerhard, Peter. *La Frontera Sureste de la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1991. 166 pp. Notes: Spanish translation of author's *Southeast Frontier of New Spain*, 1st ed.

[I113]

_____. *Geografia Historica de la Nueva Espana, 1519-1821*. 2d ed. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 2000. 495 pp. Notes: In Spanish.

[I114]

_____. *A Guide to the Historical Geography of New Spain*. Rev. ed. Norman: University of Oklahoma, 1993. 484 pp.

[I115]

_____. *The North Frontier of New Spain*. Rev. ed. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1993. 456 pp.

[I116]

_____. *The Southeast Frontier of New Spain*. Rev. ed. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1993. 219 pp.

[I117]

Gillespie, Cassi Lynn. "History and Feminist Voices: From the Conquest of Mexico to the United States Southwest." M.A. thesis, Arizona University, 1990. 104 pp. Notes: A study of women authors and especially the influence of the nun Juana Ines de la Cruz (1651-1695).

[I118]

Gish, Robert. *Beyond Bounds: Cross-Cultural Essays on Anglo, American Indians, and Chicano Literature*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1996. 170 pp. Notes: An examination of Southwest writers and their portrayals of the history of the Southwest.

[I119]

Glasgow, Edward James and William Henry Glasgow. *Brothers on the Santa Fe and Chihuahua Trails*. Edited by Mark L. Gardner. Niwot, CO: University Press of Colorado, 1993. 229 pp. Notes: A reprinting of the personal narratives of the Glasgow brothers who traveled the Southwest trails during the Mexico War, 1846-1848.

[I120]

Gomez-Herrero, Fernando. "Good Places and Non-Places in Colonial Mexico: The Figure of Vasco de Quiroga." Ph.D. diss., Duke University, 1999. 422 pp. Notes: A study of the Quiroga's (1470-1565) writings especially on utopia where he wanted to build a society of equals which would improve the condition of the native peoples.

[I121]

Gonzalbo, Pilar. *Familia y Orden Colonial*. Mexico City: El Colegio de Mexico, Centro de Estudios Historicos, 1998. 316 pp. Notes: A history of the family in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I122]

Gonzales-Berry, Erlinda and Charles W. Tatum, eds. *Recovering the U.S. Hispanic Literary Heritage, Volume 2*. Houston: Arte Publico Press, 1996. 296 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on New Spain and California.

[I123]

Gonzales, Manuel G. *Mexicanos: A History of Mexicans in the United States*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1999. 322 pp. Notes: A basic history with coverage from 1521.

[I124]

Gonzales, Phillip B. "The Hispano Homeland Debate: New Lessons." *Perspectives in Mexican American Studies* 6(1997): 123-141. Notes: Suggests, that because of the geographical isolation of the area of New Mexico, that Hispanics there are different culturally than elsewhere beginning in the seventeenth century.

[I125]

Gonzalez de la Vara, Martin. "Nuevos Estudios Sobre el Suroeste Nortamericano." *Mexican Studies/Estudios Mexicanos* 8(1992): 107-115. Notes: Reviews significant new published studies on the early history of Spanish Southwest, 1500-1856. In Spanish.

[I126]

Gonzalez, Deena J. *Refusing the Favor: The Spanish-Mexican Women of Santa Fe, 1820-1880*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1999. 186 pp.

[I127]

Gonzalez, Juan. *Harvest of Empire: A History of Latinos in America*. New York: Viking, 2000. 346 pp. Notes: Has coverage of borderland history.

[I128]

Gonzalez, Judith. *Documentos de la Independencia en la Nueva Vizcaya: Documentos para la Historia de Chihuahua y Durango*. Ciudad Juarez, Mexico: Unidad de Estudios Regionales, Universidad Autonoma de Ciudad Juarez, 1993. 83 pp. Notes: A collection of documents in Spanish relating primarily to the wars of independence, 1810-1821.

[I129]

Gough, Peter L. "Continuity, Convergence, and Conquest: A New History of the Old Spanish Trail." M.A. thesis, California State University, Long Beach, 1997. 201 pp. Notes: Contends that the trail from Santa Fe to Los Angeles was really a collection of pathways developed by Native Americans and animals over centuries, and when in place as a major artery, played a significant part in the destruction of Indian cultural practices because of its use by the Spanish and later, the Americans, to settle the region.

[I130]

Grafenstein, Johanna von. *Nueva Espana en el Circuncaribe, 1779-1808: Revolucion, Competencia Imperial y Vinculos Intercoloniales*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, 1997. 378 pp. Notes: A discussion of the revolutionary period in New Spain and the Caribbean. In Spanish.

[I131]

Griswold del Castillo, Richard and Arnolde De Leon. *North to Aztlan: A History of Mexican Americans in the United States*. New York: Twayne Publishers, 1996. 237 pp. Notes: Has segments on the early period of the borderland region.

[I132]

Guedea, Virginia and Jaime E. Rodriguez O., eds. *Five Centuries of Mexican History: Papers of the VIII Conference of Mexican and North American Historians: San Diego, California, October 18-20, 1990*. 2 vols. Irvine, CA: University of California, 1992. Notes: In English.

[I133]

Gulliford, Andrew. "Folklife in the Southwest: From Los Penitentes to Pysanka." *Journal of the Southwest* 32(1990): 206-214. Notes: Discusses two important studies concerning the folk culture found in the Southwest.

[I134]

Gutierrez, Ramon A. and Genaro M. Padilla, eds. *Recovering the U.S. Hispanic Literary Heritage, Volume 1*. Houston: Arte Publico Press, 1993. Notes: A collection of essays with some on early Southwestern history.

[I135]

_____. "Unraveling America's Hispanic Past: Internal Stratification and Class Boundaries." *Aztlan* 17(1986): 79-101. Notes: Explores the concept that Spanish-Mexican settlements in California and New Mexico are not similar but subcultures exist.

[I136]

Guy, Donna J. and Thomas E. Sheridan, eds. *Contested Ground: Comparative Frontiers on the Northern and Southern Edges of the Spanish Empires*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1998. 281 pp. Notes: Describes the colonial Spanish frontier of northern Mexico and the Southwest especially the lands along the Rio de la Plata, 1740-1840.

[I137]

Haskett, Robert S. "'Our Suffering with the Taxco Tribute': Involuntary Mine Labor and Indigenous Society in Central New Spain." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 71(August 1991): 447-478.

[I138]

Hatch, Lynda and Kathryn R. Marlin. *The Santa Fe Trail*. Carthage, IL: Good Apple, 1994. 96 pp. Notes: A representative history of the trail for the juvenile reading level.

[I139]

Haude, Mary Elizabeth. *Identification of Colorants on Maps from the Early Colonial Period of New Spain (Mexico)*. N.p: *Journal of the American Institute for Conservation*, 1998. 30 pp. Notes: Examines the color used in cartography. Originally appeared in the *Journal of the American Institute for Conservation* 37(1998): 240-270.

[I140]

Hausberger, Bernd. "Bergbau und Kolonisation an der Nordwestgrenze Neuspaniens: Aspekte zur Wirtschafts- und Sozialgeschichte von Sonora, 1640-1767." Dr.Phil. diss., Universitaet Wien, 1990. Notes: Discusses the economical and social history of mining in Sonora especially the control and payment of the labor force. In German.

[I141]

_____. *La Nueva Espana y Sus Metales Precisos: La Industria Minera Colonial a Traves de los Libros de Cargo y Data de la Real Hacienda, 1761-1767*. Madrid: Iberoamericana, 1997. 323 pp. Notes: An examination of the records for precious metals found in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I142]

Hayes, Alden C. *Portal to Paradise: 11,537 Years, More or Less, on the Northeast Slope of the Chiricahua Mountains: Being a Fairly Accurate and Occasionally Anecdotal History of That Part of Cochise County, Arizona, and the Country Immediately Adjacent, Replete with Tales of Glory and Greed, Heroism and Depravity, and Plain Hard Work*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1999. 359 pp. Notes: A charming history of the region beginning with the earliest years.

[I143]

Hazen-Hammond, Susan. *Into the Unknown: Adventure on the Spanish Colonial Frontier*. Phoenix: Arizona Highway Books, 1999. 141 pp. Notes: Primarily an anecdotal history of the Southwest.

[I144]

Hendricks, Rick. "Spanish Colonial Mining in Southern New Mexico: A Spanish Translation of Documents Relating to El Paso, the Organ Mountains and Santa Rita del Cobre." *Mining History Journal* 6(1999): 143-162. Notes: Contains the translations of documents related to the history of mining in southern New Mexico which were not used in earlier studies on the topic.

[I145]

Hernandez, Frances. "The Secret Jews of the Southwest." *American Jewish Archives* 44(1992): 411-454. Notes: Details the history of Spanish Jewish settlers in the Southwest and examines the heritage forwarded to future generations.

[I146]

_____. "The Secret Legacy of Christopher Columbus in the Southwest." *Password* 35:2(1990): 55-70. Notes: Investigates the Jewish ancestry of Columbus and the plight of some descendants who settled in New Mexico escaping persecution.

[I147]

Hernandez-Saenz, Luis Maria. "Learning to Heal: The Medical Profession in Colonial Mexico, 1767-1831." Ph.D. diss., University of Arizona, 1993. 492 pp. Notes: Addresses the nature of the medical profession and the transference of doctors and medical practice from Europe to Mexico noting the importance of the Enlightenment and medical publications.

[I148]

Herrera-Sobek, Maria. "The Discourse of Love and Despecho: Representations of Women in the Chicano Decima." *Aztlan* 18(1987): 69-82. Notes: Examines the poetry or decima found in the Southwest and its representation of women beginning in the seventeenth century.

[I149]

_____. *Reconstructing a Chicano/A Literary Heritage: Hispanic Colonial Literature of the Southwest*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1993. 213 pp. Notes: Reviews the significant discourses of the era, 1580-1840.

[I150]

Higgins, Antony James. "Constructing the Criollo Archive: Discourses of Knowledge and Identity in Juan Jose de Eguiara y Eguren's 'Bibliotheca Mexicana' and Rafael Landivar's 'Rusticatio Mexicana.'" Ph.D. diss., University of Pittsburgh, 1995. 251 pp. Notes: Contains a catalog of manuscripts and publications found in New Spain through 1755 and also an analysis of Landivar's poem concerning the local physical environment.

[I151]

Hill, James Brett. "Ecological Variability and Economic Specialization." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1995. Notes: A discussion of early Indian agriculture in the Rio Grande Valley during the sixteenth century.

[I152]

Hill, Juanita. *New Mexico Santa Fe DAR Markers*. Santa Fe: Daughters of the American Revolution, New Mexico State Organization, 1999. Notes: Presents the locations of the historical markers along the Santa Fe Trail in New Mexico with photos.

[I153]

Hilton, Sylvia L. "Spanish Colonies in North America: Recent Historical Scholarships from Spain." *American Studies International* 32(1994): 70-95. Notes: Surveys the various historical publications that concentrates on the Spanish and Mexican periods.

[I154]

Himmerich y Valencia, Robert. *The Encomenderos of New Spain, 1521-1555*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1991. Notes: Presents biographies of the prominent financiers of the region.

[I155]

Hirt, Paul. "The Transformation of a Landscape: Culture and Ecology in Southeastern Arizona." *Environmental Review* 13:3-4(1989): 167-189. Notes: Explores the transitions of culture and ecology resulting from farming and mining.

[I156]

Hordes, Stanley M. "The Sephardic Legacy in New Mexico: A History of the Crypto-Jews." *Journal of the West* 35:4 (1996): 82-90. Notes: Examines the evidence that acknowledges the presence of Jews in New Mexico as early as 1590 and their continued existence throughout the area's history.

[I157]

Hough, Granville and N.C. Hough. *Spain's Arizona Patriots in Its 1779-1783 War with England. During the American Revolution. Study 3 of the Spanish Borderlands.* Laguna Hills, CA: The Authors, 1999. 182 pp. Notes: A genealogical record of the Arizonians who fought in the American Revolutionary War.

[I158]

_____. *Spain's New Mexico Patriots in Its 1779-1783 War with England During the American Revolution.* Midway City, CA: The Authors, 1999. 166 pp. Notes: A genealogical record of the New Mexicans who fought in the American Revolutionary War.

[I159]

_____. *Spain's Patriots of Northwestern New Spain from South of the U.S. Border in Its 1779-1783 War with England During the American Revolution.* Midway City, CA: SHHAR Press, 2001. Notes: A genealogical record of men from the northwestern region of New Spain who fought in the American Revolutionary War.

[I160]

Hurtado, Albert L. "Scholarly Consequences: Current Views of the Conquest of the American Southwest." *American Ethnologist* 18(May 1991): 362-365. Notes: Discusses the relationship between the Native Americans and intrusion of early settlers as seen by contemporary scholars.

[I161]

_____. "The Underside of Colonial New Mexico: A Review Essay." *New Mexico Historical Review* 68:2(1993): 181-188. Notes: Expert Hurtado evaluates author Ramon A. Gutierrez's research on marriage and family and its impact on Pueblo and Spanish colonial society.

[I162]

Hurwicz, Claude. *Francisco Vasquez de Coronado.* New York: PowerKids Press, 2001. 24 pp. Notes: A biography of the explorer Coronado in New Spain and the Southwest written for the juvenile reading level.

[I163]

Hyslop, Stephen. *Bound for Santa Fe: The Road to New Mexico and the American Conquest, 1806-1848.* Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 2002. Notes: Assesses the importance of the Santa Fe Trail to the American conquest of the Southwest.

[I164]

Ilarregui, Gladys M. "Textualidad y Utopia en Nueva Espana: Una Interpretacion Cultural del 'Libro XII' de 'La Historia General' de Bernardino de Sahagun." Ph.D. diss., Catholic University of America, 1995. 175 pp. Notes: Analysis of the textual materials produced after the Conquest of Mexico by Spaniards describing New Spain's inhabitants prior to the European invasion. In Spanish.

[I165]

Inclan, John D. *From the Royal Mines of Boca de Leones to the Hacienda de los Cavazos: The History of the Ynclan Family in New Spain.* Houston: The Author, 1990. Notes: History of the Ynclan and Cavazos families beginning with their emigration from Spain. In Spanish.

[I166]

Instituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia. *Vida Cotidiana y Cultura en el Mexico Virreinal: Antologia.* Mexico City: The Author, 2000. 390 pp. Notes: An examination of the daily life and customs in New Spain, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[I167]

Ita Rubio, Lourdes de. *Viajeros Isabelinos en la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Universidad Michoacana de San Nicholas de Hidalgo, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 2001. 230 pp. Notes: A history of sixteenth century accounts of travel in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I168]

Jackson, Robert H., ed. *New Views of Borderlands History*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1998. 242 pp. Notes: An anthology of essays on life in the early borderlands beginning with colonial Chichuahua and continuing with pieces on New Spain, New Mexico and California.

[I169]

Jaramillo, Philadelphio. "Historia de la Nueva Mexico de Capitan Gaspar de Villagra: Edicion Paleografica, con Notas y Estudio Preliminar." Ph.D. diss., University of Colorado, Boulder, 1990. 726 pp. Notes: A study of the text of Villagra's sixteenth century epic poem concerning the conquest of New Mexico by the Spanish and offers a scholar's edition of the poem with notations. In Spanish.

[I170]

Jerez, Marco Antonio. "Formacion de la Expresion Fronteriza del Septentrion Novohispano: Siglos XVI- Principios del XVIII." Ph.D. diss., University of Arizona, 1991. 137 pp. Notes: Compares the opposite concepts of "the North" in the negativity of Columbus to the positive position held by Eusebio Kino, Catholic missionary in the Southwest. In Spanish.

[I171]

Jess, Denise. *Pueblos, Presidios, and Missions: A Journey to Spanish North America: An Interactive Curriculum Unit for Social Studies*. Madison, WI: DEMCO, 2000. Notes: Curriculum material about Spanish and Indian contact and the influence of the Spanish culture.

[I172]

Jimenez, Alfredo. "Don Juan de Onate and the Founding of New Mexico: Possible Gains and Losses from Centennial Celebrations." *Colonial Latin American Historical Review* 7:2(1998): 109-128. Notes: Traces the historical debate concerning Spanish exploration and settlement, beginning with Onate's expedition of 1598, and the value of centennial celebrations of the event.

[I173]

_____, Nicolas Kanellos, and Claudio Esteva Fabregat, eds. *Handbook of Hispanic Cultures in the United States*. Houston: Arte Publico Press, 1994. 339 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with many on the Spanish colonial period in the Southwest and New Spain.

[I174]

Johnson, Barry C. and Francis B. Taunton, eds. *Missionaries, Indians and Soldiers: Studies in Cultural Interaction*. London: English Westerners' Society, 1996. 48 pp. Notes: A collection of essays concerning Spanish and Indian cultural and territorial clashes especially with the Apache Indians.

[I175]

Jones, Sondra. *The Trial of Don Pedro Leon Lujan: The Attack Against Indian Slavery and the Mexican Traders in Utah*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 2000. 182 pp. Notes: Analysis of Leon's (b. 1794) trial and existing Indian slavery conditions.

[I176]

Juan de la Anunciacion, Fray. *Coloquios*. Edited by German Viveros. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Coordinacion de Humanidades, 1996. 205 pp. Notes: A selection of plays by Anunciacion (1691-1764) of New Spain along with analysis. In Spanish.

[I177]

Kajencki, Francis C. Poles in the 19th Century Southwest. El Paso: Southwest Polonia Press, 1990. 274 pp. Notes: A study on Poles living in the Southwest and their involvement in the Mexican War of 1846-1848.

[I178]

Kessell, John L. "A Bolton for the Nineties: The Spanish Frontier in North America: A Review Essay." *New Mexico Historical Review* 68(1993): 399-405. Notes: Considers Bolton's borderland studies in relationship to David J. Weber's important borderland publication *The Spanish Frontier in North America*.

[I179]

_____. *Spain in the Southwest: A Narrative History of Colonial New Mexico, Arizona, Texas, and California*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 2002.

[I180]

Kessler, Ronald E. *Anza's 1779 Comanche Campaign*. 2d ed. Monte Vista, CO: The Author, 2001. 98 pp.

[I181]

_____. *Old Spanish Trail North Branch and Its Travelers*. Santa Fe: Sunstone Press, 1998. 384 pp.

[I182]

Key, M. David and Dedra S. McDonald, eds. *Crossing Contested Territories: Historical Essays on American Culture and the Environment*. Albuquerque: Center for the American West, University of New Mexico, 1996. 170 pp. Notes: A collection of papers delivered at a conference held at the center in March 1996. Addresses historical ecological issues in the Southwest.

[I183]

King, Rosemary A. "US-Mexico Borderland Narratives: Geopoetic Representations from the Mexican American War to the Present." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 2000. 251 pp. Notes: Investigates Hispanic writers and their historical portrayals of the borderlands in their work.

[I184]

Klein, Herbert S. *Las Finanzas Americana del Imperio Espanol: 1680-1809*. Mexico City: Instituto de Investigaciones Dr. Jose Maria Luis Mora, 1994. 178 pp. Notes: Explores taxation and public finances in New Spain.

[I185]

Knaut, Andrew Louis. "Disease and the Late Colonial Public Health Initiative in the Atlantic Ports of New Spain." Ph.D. diss., Duke University, 1994. 322 pp. Notes: Unlike other studies, this research explores the evolution of medical practice outside Mexico City in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.

[I186]

Lamadrid, Enrique R. *Entre Cibolos Criado: Images of Native Americans in the Popular Culture of Colonial New Mexico*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1993. 42 pp. Notes: Separate printing taken from the book *Reconstructing a Chicano: A Literary Heritage*, edited by Maria Herrera-Sobek, 1993, 158-200. Considers the portrayal of the Indian in New Mexican literature. In English.

[I187]

Lamb, Susan. *Pueblo and Mission: Cultural Roots of the Southwest*. Flagstaff: Northland Publishing, 1997. 149 pp. Notes: An inspection of the life and customs of the Indian in the Southwest and the Spanish mission.

[I188]

Lark, Thomas, ed. *History of Hope: The African American Experience in New Mexico*. Albuquerque: Albuquerque Museum, 1996. 98 pp. Notes: A collection of essays that address the plight of the African Americans in New Mexico beginning in 1539.

[I189]

Lemee, Patricia R. "Tios and Tantes: Familial and Political relationships of Natchitoches and the Spanish Colonial Frontier." *Southwestern Historical Quarterly* 101(January 1998): 340-359. Notes: Examines the trading cartel found in the Red River region in the eighteenth century and how it had an effect on the military and political policies.

[I190]

Lemon, Jason Edward. "The Encomienda in Early New Spain." Ph.D. diss., Emory University, 2000. 305 pp. Notes: Explains the methods used by Cortes to establish a viable colony for Spain discarding native practices prior to the conquest.

[I191]

Liebsohn, Dana. "Mapping Metaphors: Figuring the Ground of Sixteenth-Century New Spain." *Journal of Medieval and Early Modern Studies* 26(Fall 1996): 497-524. Notes: A featured article from a special issue on "Maps of Authority: Conflict in the Medieval and Early Modern Urban Landscape." Assesses the information found on maps created in New Spain noting intercultural relations and the creation of a new culture by adopting aspects from the various cultures.

[I192]

Liljegren, Ernest R. "Zalmon Coley: The Second Anglo-American in Santa Fe." *New Mexico Historical Review* 62:3(1987): 263-286. Notes: The colorful history of an American from Connecticut who was a member of the Nolan expedition of 1801, captured by Mexicans, imprisoned, served in the Mexican army, and faced a firing squad to end his life.

[I193]

Loeffler, Jack, Katherine Loeffler, and Enrique R. Lamadrid. *La Musica de los Viejitos: Hispano Folk Music of the Rio Grande del Norte*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 223 pp. Notes: In English with some lyrics in Spanish.

[I194]

Lomeli, Francisco A., V.A. Sorrell, and Genaro M. Padilla, eds. *Nuevomexicano Cultural Legacy: Forms, Agencies, and Discourse*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2002. 296 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on the history of ethnicity in New Mexico. In English.

[I195]

Lopez Garcia, Juan. *Introduccion a la Arquitectura Barroca Desde Sus Inicios: Hasta Su Desarrollo en la Nueva Espana*. Guadalajara, Mexico: Universidad de Guadalajara, Coordinacion Editorial, 1998. 119 pp. Notes: History of baroque architecture in New Spain, seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. In Spanish.

[I196]

Lubenow, John S. "The Quest for Peace: A Comparative Study of Spanish and American Indian Policy in the Southwest." M.A. thesis, Southwest Texas State University, 1997. 138 pp.

[I197]

Ludlow, Leonor and Jorge Silva Riquer. *Los Negocios y las Ganancias de la Colonia al Mexico Moderno*. Mexico City: Instituto de Investigaciones Dr. Jose Maria Luis Mora, 1993. 506 pp. Notes: Mostly a study on the economic conditions of New Spain, 1540-1810. In Spanish.

[I198]

Maciel, David and Erlinda Gonzales-Berry, eds. *The Contested Homeland: A Chicano History of New Mexico*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2000. 314 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on early nineteenth century.

[I199]

Mancall, Peter C. *Deadly Medicine: Indians and Alcohol in Early America*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1995. 268 pp. Has coverage of New Spain.

[I200]

Maquivar, Maria del Consuelo, ed. Tepotzotlan y la Nueva Espana: Memoria del Coloquio. Mexico City: Museo Nacional del Virreinato, Instituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia, 1994. 341 pp. Notes: Essays from a conference that examine the historical issues of New Spain. In Spanish.

[I201]

Maria de San Jose. Word from New Spain: The Spiritual Autobiography of Madre Maria de San Jose (1656-1719). Liverpool: Liverpool University Press, 1993. 234 pp.

[I202]

Marley, David. Pirates and Engineers: Dutch and Flemish Adventurers in New Spain (1607-1697). Windsor, Ontario: Netherlandic Press, 1992. 79 pp.

[I203]

Marrin, Albert. Empires Lost and Won: The Spanish Heritage in the Southwest. New York: Atheneum Books for Young Readers, 1997. 216 pp. Notes: Written for juvenile readership, presents an overview history of the Southwest from the sixteenth century through the Mexican War including a discussion on the clash of the different cultures.

[I204]

Martin, Carol O. Exploring the Southwest. San Ramon, CA: Bay Area Explorers, 1998. Notes: A workbook for elementary school level mostly on the Indians of the Southwest.

[I205]

Martinez, Elizabeth Sutherland. 500 Anos del Pueblo Chicano = 500 Years of Chicano History in Pictures. Albuquerque: SouthWest Organizing Project, 1991. 238 pp. Notes: Updated and expanded edition of 450 Years of Chicano History in Pictures. Largely pictorial with the short text in Spanish and English.

[I206]

Martinez Lopez-Cano, Maria del Pilar and Guillermina del Valle Pavon. El Credito en Nueva Espana. Mexico City: Instituto Mora, El Colegio de Michoacan, El Colegio de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas-UNAM, 1998. 243 pp. Notes: A collection of lectures on financial credit in New Spain during the eighteenth century.

[I207]

Martinez, Oscar J., ed. U.S.-Mexico Borderlands: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives. Wilmington, DE: Scholarly Resources, 1995. 264 pp. Notes: A collection of historical sources in English concerning the culture and life in the borderlands.

[I208]

Mathes, W. Michael. "Humanism in Sixteenth- and Seventeenth-Century Libraries of New Spain." Catholic Historical Review 82(July 1996): 412-436. Notes: Discusses the rise and decline of private and religious libraries and their contents during the period of humanism expression.

[I209]

_____ and Maria Isabel Granen Porrua. La Ilustracion en Mexico Colonial: El Grabado en Madera y Cobre en Nueva Espana, 1539-1821 = Illustration in Colonial Mexico. Zapopan, Mexico: El Colegio de Jalisco, 2001. 164 pp. Notes: Presents the history of engraving and book illustration in New Spain. In Spanish and English.

[I210]

_____. "A Quarter of a Century of Trans-Pacific Diplomacy: New Spain and Japan, 1592-1617." Journal of Asian History 24(Spring 1990): 1-30.

[I211]

McCarty, Kieran, ed. A Frontier Documentary: Sonora and Tucson, 1821-1848. Tucson: University of Arizona Press,

1997. 145 pp. Notes: A collection of documents in English.

[I212]

McDonald, Debra Shawn. "Negotiated Conquests: Domestic Servants and Gender in the Spanish and Mexican Borderlands, 1598-1860." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 317 pp.

[I213]

McGeagh, Robert. *Juan de Onate's Colony in the Wilderness: An Early History of the American Southwest*. Santa Fe: Sunstone Press, 1990. 62 pp. Notes: Describes Onate's (1549?-1624) expedition and Spanish influence in early Southwestern history.

[I214]

McGraw, Donald J., ed. *Natives and Newcomers: Challenges of the Encounter*. San Diego: Cabrillo Historical Association, 1993. 57 pp. Notes: A collection of essays from a series from seminars sponsored by the association commemorating 450 anniversary of exploration. Examines cultural interaction of Europeans and native peoples.

[I215]

Mecham, J. Floyd. *Francisco de Ibarra la Nueva Vizcaya*. Durango, Mexico: UJED, 1992. 321 pp. Notes: Assesses Ibarra's (d. 1575) efforts in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I216]

Mednick, Christina Singleton. *San Cristobal: Voices and Visions of the Galisteo Basin*. Santa Fe: Office of Archaeological Studies, 1996. Notes: A discussion of the San Cristobal Ranch and Indians in New Mexico.

[I217]

Megged, Amos. "The Social Significance of Benevolent and Malevolent Gifts Among Single Caste Women in Mid-Seventeenth-Century New Spain." *Journal of Family History* 24(October 1999): 420-441. Notes: Addresses the struggles single caste women had in their quest to survive and possibly become united with men from a better caste.

[I218]

Meketa, Jacqueline. *From Martyrs to Murderers: The Old Southwest's Saints, Sinners, and Scalawags*. Las Cruces, NM: Yucca Tree Press, 1993. 213 pp. Notes: Biographical coverage of personalities.

[I219]

Melendez, A. Gabriel, ed. *The Multicultural Southwest: A Reader*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2001. 294 pp. Notes: A collection of writings on the history of Indians and Hispanics in the Southwest.

[I220]

Menchaca, Martha. *Recovering History, Constructing Race: The Indian, Black, and White Roots of Mexican Americans*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 2001. 375 pp. Notes: Essays on race in early New Mexico, Arizona, and California.

[I221]

Meyer, Michael C. "Health and Medical Practice on the Northern Frontier of New Spain, 1550-1821." *Locus* 5:2(1995): 111-130. Notes: Examines the medical problems of the region especially the shortage of medicines and professional practitioners.

[I222]

_____. "The Legal Relationship of Land to Water in Northern Mexico and the Hispanic Southwest." *New Mexico Historical Review* 60(1985): 61-79.
Notes: Discusses Spanish water and land law, 1523-1840.

[I223]

_____ and William H. Beezley, eds. *The Oxford History of Mexico*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2000. 709 pp. Notes: A large and significant collection of essays in English on Mexican history beginning with the colonial period.

[I224]

Miles, Bob. "Early Roads to El Paso." *Password* 31:2(1986): 75-83, 92. Notes: History of Camino Real originated by Juan de Onate during his expedition in 1598 and the road's importance to transportation and trade through 1849.

[I225]

Mino Grijalva Manuel. *La Manufactura Colonial: La Constitucion Tecnica del Obraje*. Mexico City: El Colegio de Mexico, Centro de Estudios Historicos, 1993. 204 pp. Notes: An assessment of the textile industry in New Spain during the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[I226]

Miro Flaquer, Maribel. *Dos Procesos de Expansion Fronteriza en la Historia del Norte de America*. Monterrey, Mexico: Archive General del Estado de Nuevo Leon, 1990. 32 pp. Notes: Explores the expansion of the frontier in New Spain's history. In Spanish.

[I227]

Moncada Maya, Jose Omar. *Fronteras en Movimiento: Expansion en Territorios Septentrionales de la Nueva Espana*. Mexico City: Instituto de Geografia, Universidad Nacional Autonoma, 1999. 153 pp. Notes: A study of the historical geography of northern New Spain. In Spanish.

[I228]

Monroy de Marti, Maria Isabel. *Pueblos, Misiones y Presidios de la Intendencia de San Luis Potosi*. 2d ed. San Luis Potosi, Mexico: Archivo Historico del Estado, 1991. 240 pp. Notes: An examination of the 1819 population census of San Luis Potosi. In Spanish.

[I229]

Montgomery, Charles. *The Spanish Redemption: Heritage, Power and Loss on New Mexico's Upper Rio Grande*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 2002. 341 pp. Notes: Analyzes the issue of ethnicity and hegemony.

[I230]

Moore, Heidi Annette. "The Impact of Pueblo Aggregation and Spanish Colonization on Faunal Utilization at Quarai, New Mexico." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1994. 121 pp. Notes: Addresses the issue of the effect of population growth and cultural differences on animal life.

[I231]

Mora, Valcarcel, Carmen de., ed. *Las Sietes Ciudades de Cibola: Textos y Testimonios Sobre la Expedicion de Vazquez Coronado*. Sevilla: Ediciones Alfar, 1992. 228 pp. Notes: A collection of original Coronado (1510-1554) expedition sources in Spanish.

[I232]

Morgan, Ronald J. "Saints, Biographers and Creole Identity Formation in Colonial Spanish America." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1998. 372 pp.

[I233]

Morris, John Miller. *From Coronado to Escalante: The Explorers of the Spanish Southwest*. New York: Chelsea House Publishers, 1992. 111 pp. Notes: Biographies of explorers for the juvenile reading level.

[I234]

Mostkoff, Aida. "Foreign Visions and Images of Mexico: One Hundred Years of International Tourism, 1821-1921." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1999. 242 pp. Notes: Encompasses the evolutionary process of tourism, primarily American, in Mexico discussing the issues that drew tourists during the period from the end of

Spain's isolationist policies through Mexico's revolution early twentieth century.

[I235]

Mundy, Barbara E. *The Mapping of New Spain: Indigenous Cartography and the Maps of the Relaciones Geograficas*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1996.

[I236]

Museo Nacional de Arte. *El Origen del Reino de la Nueva Espana, 1680-1750*: Museo Nacional de Arte, Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Esteticas, Junio-October, 1999. Mexico City: Patronato del Museo Nacional de Arte, 1999. 319 pp. Notes: An exhibit catalog on the history of the early colonial period in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I237]

Nelson, Jack. *The North Branch of the Old Spanish Trail*. Grand Junction, CO: Mesa State College Historical Society, 1996. 46 pp. Notes: Originally appeared in the *Journal of the Western Slope*, vol. 11, no. 4. Historical coverage of the trail from Touse to Winty, 1600-1850.

[I238]

Norton, Marcia Susan. "New World of Goods: A History of Tobacco and Chocolate in the Spanish Empire, 1492-1700." 2 vols. Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 2000.

[I239]

Nostrand, Richard L. "The Century of Hispano Expansion." *New Mexico Historical Review* 62(1987): 361-386. Notes: From 1790 through the 1880s, there was enormous Hispanic expansion in New Mexico, almost 10 fold, which was then reversed by American settlement.

[I240]

_____. *The Hispano Homeland*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1992. 281 pp. Notes: A history of the formation of the New Mexican culture from the Pueblo Indian and Hispanic influence.

[I241]

_____. "The Spread of Spanish Settlement in Greater New Mexico: An Isochronic Map, 1610-1890." *Journal of the West* 34:3(1995): 82-87. Notes: Introduces and discusses a new mapping system which clearly shows settlement patterns of the Spanish and resulting effects on the Pueblo Indians.

[I242]

O'Connor, Hugo. *The Defenses of Northern New Spain: Hugo O'Connor's Report to Teodoro de Croix, July 22, 1777*. Edited by Donald C. Cutter. Dallas: DeGolyer Library, Southern Methodist University Press, 1994. 110 pp.

[I243]

Ogilvie, Marsha D. "A Biological Reconstruction of Mobility Patterns at the Foraging to Farming Transition in the American Southwest." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 172 pp. Notes: A study of the history of migratory agriculture in the Southwest.

[I244]

Oliver, Gary Don. *Enigma at Tumacacori, Arizona: Spanish Drill Holes, Trap Tunnels, Forgotten Ruins, a Secret Holy Place*. Portland, OR: The Author, 1991. 106 pp. Notes: Discusses the archaeological evidence of a forgotten past of Jesuits, Spaniards, and Indians especially in relationship to mines and mining.

[I245]

Olson, Thomas D. *Early Presses of Arizona and New Mexico, 1834-1900: And, Small and Fine Presses of Arizona and New Mexico Since 1900: Bibliographies*. N.p: The Author, 1995. 27 pp. Notes: An annotated bibliography of publications from small presses. A graduate paper from a library and information science program.

[I246]

Olveda, Jaime. *Los Vascos en el Noroccidente de Mexico, Siglos XVII-XVIII*. Zapopan, Jalisco: Colegio de Jalisco, 1998. 197 pp. Notes: A history of the Basques in Mexico seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. In Spanish.

[I247]

O'Neal, Bill and Lynn O'Neal. *Long Before the Pilgrims = El Primer Dia de Accion de Gracias*. Austin: Eakin Press, 2000. Notes: Presents the relationship between the early explorers and the native peoples of the New Mexico especially Onate's expedition. Written for the juvenile reading level and in English.

[I248]

Ornelas, Michael R., ed. *Between the Conquests: Readings in Early Chicano History*. Dubuque, IA: Kendall/Hunt, 1991. 192 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on New Spain and California from the Spanish Conquest to the American Conquest, 1500-1850.

[I249]

Orozco y Berra, Manuel. *Apuntes para la Historia de la Geografia en Mexico*. Mexico City: Biblioteca Mexicana de la Fundacion Miguel Aleman, 1993. 503 pp. Notes: A reprinting of a classical historical geography of New Spain first published in 1883. In Spanish.

[I250]

Ortiz de Montellano, Bernard. "Caida de Mollera: Aztec Sources for a Mesoamerican Disease of Alleged Spanish Origin." *Ethnohistory* 34(1987): 381-399. Notes: An analysis of Aztec codices in regard to transplanted diseases by the Spanish.

[I251]

Osante, Patricia. *Origenes del Nuevo Santander (1748-1772)*. Mexico City: Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Instituto de Investigaciones Historicas, 1997. 300 pp. Notes: Records the history of the Spanish origins of this region of New Spain.

[I252]

Padgen, Anthony. "Fabricating Identity in Spanish America." *History Today* 42(May 1992): 44-50. Notes: Addresses the adoption of the symbols of the ancient New World empires by Spanish settlers and subsequent generations, in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, to gain identification and authority.

[I253]

Patronato del Museo Nacional de Arte. *El Origen del Reino de la Nueva Espana, 1680-1750*. Mexico City: The Author, 1999. 319 pp. Notes: An exhibition catalog of artwork exhibited at the museum, June-October 1999, pertaining to kingdom of New Spain.

[I254]

Payne, Melissa. "Valley of Faith: Historical Archeology in the upper Santa Fe River Basin." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1999. 407 pp. Notes: Describes the nature of Spanish settlement in the borderlands that created a local culture produced by the surrounding physical and cultural environments.

[I255]

Pearcy, Thomas L. "The Control of Smallpox in New Spain's Northern Borderlands." *Journal of the West* 29:3(1990): 90-98. Notes: Describes the centuries of smallpox disease and finally its control through vaccination during the period 1780-1810.

[I256]

_____. "Introduction [Health-Related Issues in the American West]." *Journal of the West* 36(January 1997): 5-8. Notes: Presents the development of borderland culture from the adoption of many cultures found in the region and the creation of medical practices to serve the population.

[I257]

Pelta, Kathy. *The Royal Roads: Spanish Trails in North America*. Austin: Raintree Steck-Vaughn, 1997. 96 pp. Notes: For the juvenile reading level, a history of the major trails developed by the Spanish during exploration, military uses, trading, and missionary work.

[I258]

Perez-Rocha, Emma and Gabriel Moedano. *Aportaciones a la Investigacion de Archivos del Mexico Colonial y a la Biblioheroerografia Afromexicanista*. Mexico City: Insituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia, 1992. 64 pp. Notes: A directory of sources found at the archive concerning Blacks in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I259]

Perkins, Stephen Manson. "Antequera: Social Inequality in a Colonial Mexican Community." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1990. 263 pp. Notes: A study of social classes in the history of Oaxaca de Juarez. In English.

[I260]

Pilcher, Jeffrey M. "Chilies, Chocolate, and Race in New Spain: Glancing Backward to Spain or Looking Forward to Mexico?" *Eighteenth Century Life* 23(May 1999): 59-71. Notes: Traces the development of a cultural cuisine in New Spain adopting portions from Spain and New World regional dietary customs.

[I261]

Pinera Ramirez, David, ed. *Vision Historica de la Frontera Norte de Mexico*. 6 vols. Mexicali, Mexico: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, Centro de Investigaciones Historicas UNAM-UABC, 1994. Notes: Resources for the study of the history of New Spain and the borderlands. In Spanish.

[I262]

Pinero Ramirez, David, ed. *Las Fronteras en Iberoamerica: Aportaciones para su Compresion Historia*. Mexicali, Baja California: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 1994. 172 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on frontier history of New Spain. In Spanish.

[I263]

Polzer, Charles W. "Documentary Relations of the Southwest: A Description." *Romance Philology* 53(Fall 1999): 153-164. Notes: Provides details of microfilmed documents found at the Arizona State Museum with special emphasis on the Spanish and the Southwest.

[I264]

Preston, Douglas J. *Cities of Gold: A Journey Across the American Southwest*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 480 pp. Notes: A retracing of the Coronado (1510-1554) expedition in the Southwest.

[I265]

_____. "The Granddaddy of the Nation's Trails Began in Mexico." *Smithsonian* 28:8(1995): 140-150. Notes: Recaps the history of a little discussed but important road, "El Camino Real de Tierra Adentro," which connects Mexico City and Santa Fe beginning in late sixteenth century.

[I266]

_____ and Christine Preston. "The Royal Road." *Palacio* 102:2(1997-1998): 28-35, 44. Notes: Details the 1,800 miles of "El Camino Real de Tierra Adentro" in photographs which connected Mexico City to Santa Fe, an important artery for colonization and trade beginning in 1598.

[I267]

Quintana, Frances Leon. "Land, Water, and Pueblo-Hispanic Relations in Northern New Mexico." *Journal of the Southwest* 32:3(1990): 288-299. Notes: Discusses the cooperation among cultures in the area towards maintaining adequate irrigation systems so essential to the region beginning in 1598.

[I268]

Rebasa, Jose. *Writing Violence on the Northern Frontier: The Historiography of Sixteenth Century New Mexico and Florida and the Legacy of Conquest*. Durham: Duke University Press, 2000. 359 pp.

[I269]

Radding, Cynthia. "Conquest, Chronicles, and Cultural Encounters: The Spanish Borderlands of North America." *Ethnohistory* 47(2000): 767-775. Notes: A literature review that appraises several scholarly works detailing the history of the borderland region, 1530-1850.

[I270]

_____. "Ethnicity and the Emerging Peasant Class of Northwestern New Spain, 1760-1840." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 1990. 567 pp. Notes: Describes the transition of the colonial peasant class in Sonora from its suppressed status to an open political condition of increased representation.

[I271]

_____. "The Spanish Frontier in the Southwest: Review Article." *Ethnohistory* 41(1994): 465-470. Notes: Assesses a number of scholarly publications concerning the effect on the ecology of the region by European conquest and settlement.

[I272]

Rakocy, Bill. *Trails of Ruidoso*. El Paso: Bravo Press, 1995. 448 pp. Notes: A history of the crossroads in the Ruidoso region of New Mexico.

[I273]

Reff, Daniel T. *Disease, Depopulation, and Culture Change in Northwestern New Spain, 1518-1764*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 1991. 330 pp.

[I274]

Refugio Gonzalez, Maria del. "Temas Historicos Juridicos, 1790-1857." *Mexican Studies/Estudios Mexicanos* 4(1988): 133-149. Notes: An examination of Mexican law and American Law found as presented in several significant research publications, 1790-1857. In Spanish.

[I275]

Reinhartz, Dennis and Gerald D. Saxon, eds. *The Mapping of the Entradas into the Greater Southwest*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1998. 227 pp. Notes: A collection of papers delivered at a symposium held at University of Texas, Arlington, February 20, 1992, on the cartographic history of the Southwest.

[I276]

Renfro, Illene and Nancy Brown. *Finding Guide to the WPA Translations of the Spanish Archives of New Mexico from Santa Fe (SANM 1 and SANM2)*. Albuquerque: Center for Southwest Research, General Library, University of New Mexico, 1997. 40 pp.

[I277]

Repressa, Amando. *La Espana Ilustrada en el Lejano Oeste: Viajes y Exploraciones por las Provincias y Territorios Hispanicos de Norteamerica en el Siglo XVIII*. Valladolid, Mexico: Junta de Castilla y Leon, Consejeria de Cultura y Bienestar Social, 1990. 125 pp. Notes: Contains many illustrations of the Southwest during the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[I278]

Resendez, Andres. "National Identity on a Shifting Border: Texas and New Mexico in the Age of Transition, 1821-1848." *Journal of American History* 86(September 1999): 668.

[I279]

Richmond, Patricia Joy. *The Story of La Loma de San Jose, Rio Grande County's First Settlement: A Description of the Site Excavation and the Story of the Fourteen Founding Families as Revealed Through the Diary of Juan Bautista*

Silva. Crestone, CO: The Author, 1997. 107 pp. Notes: First published in 1973 in the San Luis Valley Historian. In English.

[I280]

Rio Ignacio del. *Vertientes Regionales de Mexico: Estudios Historicos Sobre Sonora y Sinaloa (Siglos XVI-XVIII)*. La Paz, Mexico: Secretaria de Educacion Publica, Universidad Autonoma de Baja California Sur, 1996. 174 pp. Notes: Regional history of New Spain. In Spanish.

[I281]

Rios-Bustamante, Antonio Jose. *Tierra No Mas Incognita: The Atlas of Mexican American History*. Tucson: Mexican American Studies and Research, 1990. 47 pp. Notes: A paper first presented at the annual conference for the National Association for Chicano Studies, November 1990. Contains maps of historical geography of the Southwest and northern Mexico. In English.

[I282]

Rivera Ayala, Sergio. "Space, Body and Power: Strategies of Colonial Discourses in Some Texts of New Spain." Ph.D. diss., Syracuse University, 1998. 204 pp. Notes: A study of the effects of ethnicity in an area settled by native peoples and Europeans in the sixteenth century.

[I283]

Rivera, Pedro de. *Diario y Derrotero de la Vista a los Presidios de la America Septentrional Espanola (1724-1728)*. Edited by Vito Alessio Robles. Malaga: Editorial Algazara, 1993. 285 pp. Notes: Reprinting of Rivera's diary of his travels in New Spain and elsewhere. In Spanish.

[I284]

Robinson, Cecil. *No Short Journeys: The Interplay of Cultures in the History and Literature of the Borderlands*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1992. 147 pp.

[I285]

Robinson, John W. "Traders, Travelers, and Horse Thieves on the Old Spanish Trail." *Overland Journal* 15:2(1997): 27-41. Notes: Chronicles the history of the trail, 1598-1848, which ran from Santa Fe to Los Angeles and served as a major avenue of trade.

[I286]

Rock, Rosalind Z. "Mujeres de Substancia: Case Studies of Women of Property in Northern New Spain." *Colonial Latin American Historical Review* 2(1993): 425-440. Notes: Discusses the rights of women as citizens under Spanish law especially as property holders and in financial realms.

[I287]

Rodriguez G., Martha. *La Guerra Entre Barbaros y Civilizados: El Exterminio del Nomada en Coahuila, 1840-1880*. Saltillo, Mexico: CESHAC, 1998. 288 pp. Notes: Assesses the treatment of nomadic native peoples by other cultures in the Mexican state of Coahuila. In Spanish.

[I288]

_____. *Historias de Resistencia y Exterminio: Los Indios de Coahuila Durante el Siglo XIX*. Tlalpan, Mexico: CIESAS, 1995. 212 pp. Notes: An examination of the severe treatment of Indians in the Mexican state of Coahuila during the nineteenth century. In Spanish.

[I289]

Rodriguez O., Jaime E., ed. *Mexico in the Age of Democratic Revolutions, 1750-1850*. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner, 1994. 330 pp. Notes: A collection of essays in Spanish and English.

[I290]

_____, ed. *The Origins of Mexican National Politics, 1808-1847*. Wilmington, DE: SR Books, 1997. 127 pp.

Notes: A collection of essays on elections, constitution, internal affairs, military and nationalism.

[I291]

_____. Patterns of Contention in Mexican History. Wilmington, DE: SR Books, 1992. 393 pp. Notes: An analysis of the various warring struggles from revolution to bandits, 1540-1810.

[I292]

Rodriguez Prampolini, Ida. Amadises de America: Hazana de las Indias Como Empresa Caballeresca. Mexico City: Academia Mexicana de la Historia, 1990. 203 pp. Notes: Addresses traditional culture found in the conquering Spaniards in sixteenth century New Spain. In Spanish.

[I293]

Rodriguez-Sala, Maria Luisa. El Eclipse de Luna: Mision Cientifica de Felipe II en Nueva Espana. Huelva: Universidad de Huelva, 1998. 173 pp. Notes: A discussion of the scientific expedition to New Spain concerning lunar eclipse of 1584. In Spanish.

[I294]

_____. La Expansion del Septentrion Novohispano, 1614-1723. 2 vols. Mexico City: Instituto de Investigaciones Sociales, UNAM, 1997. Notes: Contains a narrative history of exploration of northern New Spain along with the source documents used. In Spanish.

[I295]

_____. Exploradores en el Septentrion Novohispano. Mexico City: Miguel Angel Porrua Grupo Editorial, 1995. 241. Notes: An investigation of sixteenth century exploration of northern New Spain. In Spanish.

[I296]

_____. Navegantes, Exploradores y Misioneros en el Septentrion Novohispano, Siglo XVI. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 1993. 154 pp. Notes: A history of explorers and missionaries in northern New Spain during the sixteenth century. In Spanish.

[I297]

Sacchi, Duccio. Mappe dal Nuovo Mondo: Cartografia Locali e Definizione del Territorio in Nuova Spagna: (Secoli XVI-XVII). Milano: FrancoAngeli, 1997. 303 pp. Notes: A history of cartography in New Spain, sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. In Italian.

[I298]

Sanchez, Joseph P. "Coronado and Our Spanish Legacy: A Review Essay." *New Mexico Historical Review* 63:2(1988): 156-162. Notes: Argues that criticism of Spanish colonial policies and practices by writers throughout the centuries has been unfair and convoluted to the point where positive issues have been jettisoned completely.

[I299]

_____. Explorers, Traders, and Slavers: Forging the Old Spanish Trail, 1678-1850. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 1997. 186 pp.

[I300]

Sanchez Silva, Carlos. "Indians, Merchants, and Bureaucracy in Oaxaca, Mexico, 1786-1860." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 1995. 316 pp.

[I301]

Santaballa, Sylvia R. "Chronicling Creole History and the New Mexican Reconquest: Carlos de Siguenza y Gongora's 'Mercurio Volante.'" *Latin American Literary Review* 27(January-June 1999): 5-28. Notes: Examines Gongora's seventeenth century account of the reconquest of New Mexico for its socio-political content in view of the Catholic Church, local culture and the government.

[I302]

Santiago Cruz, Francisco. *Las Artes y los Gremios en la Nueva Espana*. 2d ed. Mexico City: Editorial Jus, 1992. 141 pp. Notes: A history of the art guilds in New Spain. In Spanish.

[I303]

Santiago, Mark. *Massacre at the Yuma Crossing: Spanish Relations with the Quechans, 1779-1782*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1998. 220 pp.

[I304]

Schlau, Stacey. *Spanish American Women's Use of the Word: Colonial through Contemporary Narratives*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 2001. 221 pp. Notes: Examines works of women authors in the New Spain and the Southwest.

[I305]

Schmidt-Nowara, Christopher Ebert. "Borders and Borderlands of Interpretation." *American Historical Review* 104(1999): 1126-1128. Notes: An analysis of an article that appeared in an earlier issue and centers on the usage of outside sources especially from Latin American writers.

[I306]

Schneider, Wolf. "Spanish Barbs." *Palacio* 98:2(1993): 34-39, 48-49. Notes: Investigates the history of the introduction of the horse in the Southwest.

[I307]

Schreffler, Michael J. "Art and Allegiance in Baroque New Spain." Ph.D. diss., University of Chicago, 2000. 340 pp. Notes: Contends that though the distance from the center of Spanish government was great in the colony, traffic from Spain to New Spain was constant to maintain allegiance to the royal government.

[I308]

Schuessler, Michael Karl. "Generos Renacientes en la Nueva Espana: Teatro Misionero y Pintura Mural." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1996. 218 pp. Notes: Examines mission theater for its literary and historical representation and expression of the period and region. In Spanish.

[I309]

Schwaller, John F. "A New Dawn for the Borderlands." *Latin American Research Review* 32(1997): 160-170. Notes: Evaluates the newly published research on the borderlands concludes that there has been significant improvement.

[I310]

_____. "Spanish Colonial Towns, from Aztec to Anglo." *Journal of Urban History* 11(1985): 245-251. Notes: A review of the recent published scholarship on settlements in New Spain.

[I311]

Shadow, Robert D. and Maria J. Rodriguez-Shadow. "Rancheros, Land, and Ethnicity on the Northern Borderlands: Works on Social and Agrarian History in the Last Decade." *Latin American Research Review* 32(1997): 171-198. Notes: Assesses recent scholarship on land, agriculture and settlement finding that the discussions on the divergent reception of Hispanics versus Americans as settlers as important.

[I312]

Shaffer, Stephen B. *Of Men and Gold: The History and Evidence of Spanish Gold Mines in the West*. Spanish Fork, UT: The Author, 1994. 210 pp.

[I313]

Sheridan, Thomas E. *Arizona: A History*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1995. 434 pp. Notes: A general history of Arizona beginning with the early periods of Native Americans and Spaniards.

[I314]

Sherow, James Earl, ed. *A Sense of the American West*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1998. 308 pp. Notes: A collection of essays concerning ecology and its management throughout history in the West.

[I315]

Siegel, Rebecca. "La Autobiografia Colonial: Un Intento de Teorizacion y un Estudio de Escritos Autobiograficos Femeninos Novohispanos." Ph.D. diss., University of Texas, Austin, 1997. 356 pp. Notes: A study of women writers of New Spain. In Spanish.

[I316]

Silva, Carlos Sanchez. "Indians, Merchants, and Bureaucracy in Oaxaca, Mexico, 1786-1860." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 1995. 316 pp. Notes: Discusses the hold merchants and investors had on the Indian society through its wealth and subsequent exploitation of the native peoples.

[I317]

Simmons, Marc. *The Last Conquistador: Juan de Onate and the Settling of the Far Southwest*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1991. 208 pp. Notes: A biography of Spanish explorer Onate (1549?-1624).

[I318]

Simoës de Carvalho, Paulo Morgan. "El Azote Que Hoy Nos Amaga: Cholera, Reaction, and Insurrection in Mexico, 1833." M.A. thesis, San Jose State University, 1996. 109 pp. Notes: Assesses the effects the cholera epidemic of 1833 had on politics and society which resulted in attempted insurrections.

[I319]

Slatta, Richard W. *Comparing Cowboys and Frontiers*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1997. 320 pp. Notes: An examination of imagery of frontier life in the American West.

[I320]

Sluiter, Engel. *The Gold and Silver of Spanish America, c. 1572-1648: Tables Showing Bullion Declared for Taxation in Colonial Royal Treasuries, Remittances to Spain, and Expenditures for Defense of Empire*. Berkeley: Bancroft Library, University of California, 1998. 191 pp. Notes: Concentration is on Mexico and Peru.

[I321]

Smedshammer, Michael Oren. "Modern Writers in New Mexico: Charles Loomis, Oliver La Farge, D.H. Lawrence, Willa Cather, and the Quest of Purpose and Place in the Southwest." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1998. 269 pp. Notes: Assesses the portrayal by significant writers of Southwestern history, people and places.

[I322]

Smith, Melvin T. "Before Powell: Exploration of the Colorado River." *Utah Historical Quarterly* 55:2(1987): 104-119. Notes: Chronicles exploration of the river prior to the Powell's 1869 expedition.

[I323]

Smith, Ralph Adam. "Borderlander: The Life of James Kirker, 1793-1852." *Great Plains Journal* 32-33(1993-1994): 1-106; 34-35(1995-1996): 1-104. Notes: A book-length biography of mercenary Kirker, who under the employ of the Mexican government, along with his band of renegade Indians slewed hundreds of Apaches and Comanches.

[I324]

_____. "Borderlander: The Life of James Kirker, 1793-1852. Part 3. *Great Plains Journal* 36-37(1997-1998): 36-37, 1-112. Notes: Details his latter years in the Mexican War and California.

[I325]

_____. *Borderlander: The Life of James Kirker, 1793-1852*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1999. 319 pp.

[I326]

_____. "The Bounty Wars of the West and Mexico." *Great Plains Journal* 28-29(1989-1890): 28-29, 102-121. Notes: Outlines the use of bounty wars by Spain, Mexico and U.S. to destroy Indian adversaries especially the five wars, 1838-1851, that James Kirker conducted with his bands of white and non-white mercenaries.

[I327]

Snow, David H., ed. *The Native American and Spanish Colonial Experience in the Greater Southwest*. 2 vols. New York: Garland, 1992. Notes: Volume 1 is the "Introduction to the Documentary Records" and volume 2 is the "Introduction to the Research."

[I328]

Soler, Jaime. *Los Pinceles de la Historia de la Patria Criolla a la Nacion Mexicana, 1750-1860*. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultural y las Artes, 2000. 311pp. Notes: An exhibition catalog of colonial art of New Spain.

[I329]

Solorzano, Armando. "Struggle Over Memory: The Roots of the Mexican Americans In Utah, 1776 Through the 1850s." *Aztlan* 23:2(1998): 81-117. Notes: Discusses the absence of Mexicans in Utah and the reasons for it.

[I330]

Spanish Borderlands Sourcebooks. 27 vols. New York: Garland Pub., 1991-1995. Notes: Each volume is separately titled and contains research articles and original source material for the study of the interactions between Native American and Spaniards from California to Florida during the colonial period.

[I331]

Spielmann, Katherine A., ed. *Farmers, Hunters, and Colonists: Interaction Between the Southwest and the Southern Plains*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1991. 217 pp. Notes: A collection of revised papers delivered at the conference on Plains-Pueblo interaction held at Fort Burgwin Research Center of Southern Methodist University, September 1987. Discusses Pueblo Indian agriculture, bartering and pioneer life.

[I332]

Steele, Thomas J. *The Code of Honor in Western Culture*. Albuquerque: Southwest Hispanic Research Institute, 1998. 33 pp. Notes: Explores code of honor used in the Southwest.

[I333]

Stein, Pat H. *The Basques in Arizona from Spanish Colonial Times to the Present: A Component of the Arizona Historic Preservation Plan*. Phoenix: State Historic Preservation Office, 1991. 24 pp. Notes: A survey of Basque settlement sites and buildings.

[I334]

Stein, R. Conrad. *In the Spanish West*. New York: Benchmark Books, 2000. Notes: A history of Spanish early settlement life in the Southwest and interaction with Indians, written at the juvenile reading level.

[I335]

Stein, Stanley J. "Tending the Store: Trade and Silver at the Real de Huautla, 1778-1781." *Hispanic American Historical Review* 77(August 1997): 377-408. Notes: Analyzes capitalism's many levels in local trade and its degree of assets, capital and the availability of silver.

[I336]

Taylor, Lon and Dessa Bokides. *New Mexican Furniture, 1600-1940: The Origins, Survival, and Revival of Furniture Making in the Hispanic Southwest*. Santa Fe: Museum of New Mexico Press, 1987. 311 pp.

[I337]

Taylor, Quintard. "African American Men in the American West, 1528-1990." *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, No. 569(2000): 102-119. Notes: Blacks first came from Mexico, were free and spoke Spanish, and were succeeded by those involved in the fur trade and later slavery.

[I338]

Thomas, David Hurst. *Columbian Consequences*. 3 vols. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1990. Notes: Vol. 2 is entitled *Archaeological and Historical Perspectives on the Spanish Borderlands*. Vol. 3 is entitled *Spanish Borderlands in Pan-American Perspective*.

[I339]

Thompson, John. "Santisima Muerte: On the Origin and Development of a Mexican Occult Image." *Journal of the Southwest* 40(Winter 1998): 405-436. Notes: About the multicultural development of concepts of death, witchcraft and occultism.

[I340]

Thrower, Norman J. W. "William H. Emory and the Mapping of the American Southwest Borderlands." *Terrae Incogitae* 22(1990): 41-91. Notes: Traces the history of mapping the borderlands from early Spanish works to U.S. engineering expeditions, 1528-1857.

[I341]

Timmons, W.H. "The Columbia Quincentenary." *Password* 36:4(1991): 178-180; 37:1(1992): 38-40. Notes: The first article examines the Espejo-Beltran Expedition of 1583 in New Mexico while the second article examines the work of missionary Alonso de Benavides also in New Mexico.

[I342]

Tinker Salas, Miguel. *In the Shadow of the Eagles: Sonora and the Transformation of the Border During the Porfiriato*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1997. 347 pp. Notes: The borderlands from 1700s to 1911.

[I343]

Trigg, Heather Bethany. "The Economy of Early Colonial New Mexico, AD 1598-1680: An Investigation of Social Structure and Human Agency Using Archaeological and Documentary Data." Ph.D. diss., University of Michigan, 1999. 404 pp. Notes: Analyzes the impact of colonial trade of many cultures on the system of trade and economies and the modifications that it produced.

[I344]

Tunan, Julia. *Women in Mexico: A Past Unveiled*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1999. 144 pp. Notes: Covers women in New Spain.

[I345]

Tushar, Olibama Lopez. *The People of El Valle: A History of the Spanish Colonials in the San Luis Valley*. 2d ed., rev. Pueblo, CO: El Escritorio, 1992. 230 pp. Notes: A discussion of settlement and ethnic relations in San Luis Valley in Colorado and New Mexico.

[I346]

Unidad de Estudios Regionales, Universidad Autonoma de Ciudad Juarez. *Documentos de San Joseph del Parral, Ano 1639-1640*. Juarez, Mexico: The Author, 1993. 44 pp. Notes: A collection of Hidalgo del Parral's documents for the historical study of Chihuahua and Durango.

[I347]

Universidad Nacional Autonoma de Mexico, Coordinacion de Humanidades. *Coloquios*. Mexico City: The Author, 1996. 205 pp. Notes: A history of theater in New Spain in the eighteenth century concentrating especially on Fray Juan de la Anunciacion (1691-1764). In Spanish.

[I348]

University of California, San Diego. The Center for Iberian and Latin American Studies. *Mexico, the Challenge of Modernity, 1821-1991*. La Jolla, CA: The Center, 1991. Notes: Includes essays on economics beginning with 1821. In Spanish and English.

[I349]

U.S. Department of Interior. National Park Service. *National Historic Trail Feasibility Study and Environmental Assessment: Old Spanish Trail, New Mexico, Colorado, Utah, Arizona, Nevada, and California*. Denver: National Park Service, 2001. 151 pp.

[I350]

Valdes, Dennis N. "The Spanish-Mexican Borderlands and Chicano History." *Latin American Research Review* 35(2000): 256-260. Notes: Assesses recent research on the borderlands of the 18th and 19th centuries concluding that more investigation of past research resources should be considered.

[I351]

Vargas-Lobsinger, Maria. *Formacion y Decadencia de una Fortuna: Los Mayorazgos de San Miguel de Aguayo y de San Pedro del Alamo, 1583-1823*. Mexico City: Universidad Autonoma de Mexico, 1992. 237 pp. Notes: a discussion of primogeniture rights. In Spanish.

[I352]

Vargas, Zaragosa, ed. *Major Problems in Mexican American History: Documents and Essays*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1999. 483 pp. Notes: Has essays on California and the Southwest beginning in 1680 with the Pueblo Indian war.

[I353]

Vazquez, Josefina Zoraida. "La Influencia de Estados Unidos en Mexico." *Secuencia [Mexico]* 19(1991): 33-42. Notes: Profiles the attributes that Mexico took from American culture beginning in the eighteenth century. In Spanish.

[I354]

Veliz, Claudio. *The New World of the Gothic Fox: Culture and Economy in English and Spanish America*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1994. 254 pp. Notes: Begins in the sixteenth century.

[I355]

Vigil, James Diego. *From Indians to Chicanos: The Dynamics of Mexican-American Culture*. Prospect Heights, IL: Waveland Press, 1998. 324 pp. Notes: Covers the history of societal customs in the Southwest.

[I356]

Vigil, Ralph H. "Inequality and Ideology in Borderlands Historiography." *Latin American Research Review* 28(1994): 155-171. Notes: A review of borderland historical research.

[I357]

_____, Frances W. Kaye, and John R. Wunder. *Spain and the Plains: Myths and Realities of Spanish Exploration and Settlement on the Great Plains*. Niwot, CO: University Press of Colorado, 1994. 179 pp.

[I358]

Wade, Mary Dodson. *Estevan, Walking Across America*. Houston: Colophon House, 1994. 31 pp. Notes: Retraces Estevan (d. 1539) expedition's paths across the Southwest for the juvenile reading level.

[I359]

Walker, Paul Robert. *The Southwest: Gold, God, and Grandeur*. Washington, DC: National Geographic Society, 2001. 256 pp. Notes: A pictorial history of the Southwest during the Spanish period.

[I360]

Walsh, Jane McLaren. "Myth and Imagination in the American Story: The Coronado Expedition, 1540-1542." Ph.D.

diss., Catholic University of America, 1993. 265 pp.

[I361]

Ward, Jason Lee. "Unpacking the Mule: Cultures of Consumption and the Repartimiento de Mercancias in Late Colonial Michoacan." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 2001. 453 pp. Notes: Examines the food habits, supply, and consumption of the Tarasco Indians in Michoacan.

[I362]

Weber, David J. "Conflicts and Accommodations: Hispanic and Anglo-American Borders in Historical Perspective, 1670-1853." *Journal of the Southwest* 39(Spring 1997): 1-33. Notes: Traces the history of conflict in the borderlands and how contemporary historians treat its history as one of mingling cultures that interacted and developed as a region.

[I363]

_____. *The Idea of Spanish Borderlands*. New York: Garland, 1991. 426 pp. Notes: Provides a historiography of the Southwest.

[I364]

_____. "The Spanish Borderlands of North America: A Historiography." *Magazine of History* 14:4(2000): 5-11. Notes: An overview of the historical borderlands writings of known historians.

[I365]

_____. *The Spanish Frontier in North America*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1992.

[I366]

Weber, Michael Frederick. "Tierra Incognita: The Spanish Cartography of the American Southwest, 1540-1803." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1986. 360 pp.

[I367]

Werner, Louis. "Truth and Fiction Chart a Miraculous Journey." *Americas* 48(July-August 1996): 22-30. Notes: Analyzes the content of Alvar Nunez Cabeza de Vaca's *Naufragios*, a story of the difficulties an explorer meets, which has been suspected to be largely an exaggeration.

[I368]

Williams, Jerry M. and Robert Earl Lewis, eds. *Early Images of the Americas: Transfer and Invention*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1993. 319 pp. Notes: A collection of essays that discuss the transfer of Spanish culture to the New World.

[I369]

Witteman, Barbara. *Zebulon Pike*. Mankato, MI: Bridgestone Books, 2002. Notes: A biography of Pike with discussion of his exploration of the West and Southwest and his envoy activities during the War of 1812.

[I370]

Wood, Stephanie. "The Cosmic Conquest: Late-Colonial Views of the Sword and Cross in Central Mexico 'Titulos.'" *Ethnohistory* 38(Spring 1991): 176-196. Notes: Examines the Nahuatl record or primordial titles, "titulos," concerning the encroachment of Spanish and Mexican migration into indigenous populations and the meager supply of resources.

[I371]

Works, Martha A. "Creating Trading Places on the New Mexican Frontier." *Geographical Review* 82(1992): 268-281. Notes: Discusses the importance of trade to a region which can be seen in its resultant history, and in this case, northern New Mexico is serving as an example of how the peoples of the region and their interactions creates the social and political climate.

[I372]

Wunder, John R. and Hamalainen, Pekka. "Of Lethal Places and Lethal Essays." *American Historical Review* 104(1999): 1229-1234. Notes: Evaluates an earlier article in the periodical written by Jeremy Adelman and Stephen Aron suggesting that it was poorly conceived because it ignored Indian involvement in the critical issue of cultural interaction and acceptance in the borderlands.

[I373]

Yoder, Walter D. *The Camino Real (The King's Road) Activity Book: Spanish Settlers in the Southwest*. Santa Fe: Sunstone Press, 1994. 48 pp. Notes: An elementary school workbook.

[I374]

Zaldivar, Vicente de. *Zaldivar and the Cattle of Cibola: Vicente de Zaldivar's Report of His Expedition to the Buffalo Plains in 1598*. Dallas: William P. Clements Center for Southwest Studies, Southern Methodist University, 1999. 125 pp. Notes: A reprinting of Zaldivar's (d. 1573) report with commentary. In both Spanish and English.

[I375]

Zamble Bernal, Fortino. *Juan de Onate y la Colonizacion de la Nueva Mexico*. Juarez, Mexico: Union de Profesionistas e Intelectuales de Ciudad Juarez, 23 pp. Notes: Addresses Onate's (1549?-1624) exploration and colonization activities. In Spanish.

[I376]

Zumalde, Inaki. *Los Onate en Mexico y Nuevo Mexico*. Onate, Spain: Ayuntamiento de Onati, 1998. 115 pp. Notes: Discusses Cristobal de Onate (1504?-1567) and Juan de Onate's (1549?-1624) contributions to New Spain and the Southwest. In Spanish.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

**Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library**

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Ten

INDIANS - NON-MISSION TOPICS

This chapter contains works about Indians, outside the mission environment, in California, Baja California, Mexico, and the Southwest.

[J1]

Abbink, Emily. *Colors of the Navajo*. Minneapolis, MN: Carolrhoda Books, 1998. 24 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reading level, presents the Navajo's application of color, historically, culturally, and environmentally.

[J2]

Aguilera, Carmen. "The Matricula de Huexotzinco: A Pictorial Census from New Spain." *Huntington Library Quarterly* 59(Fall 1997): 529-542. Notes: Explores the pictorial segment of the 1560 Mexican codex, Matricula, which is important to understanding the society in New Spain before Europeans began to infiltrate the region.

[J3]

Ahlstrom, Richard V.N. *Prehistory of Perry Mesa: The Short-Lived Settlement of a Mesa-Canyon Complex in Central Arizona, ca. A.D. 1200-1450*. 117 pp. Notes: An examination of the archaeological evidence found at the Perry Mesa Archaeological District and a history of the Indians who lived there.

[J4]

Ake, Anne. *The Apache*. San Diego: Lucent Books, 2001. 96 pp. Notes: An overview of the Apache people, their history, culture, and relationships with settlers, written at the juvenile reading level.

[J5]

Allen, Hayward. *A Traveler's Guide to Native America: The Southwest Region*. Minocqua, WI: NorthWord Press, 1993. 192 pp. Notes: A guidebook to primarily Indian historical and cultural sites.

[J6]

Alvarado Bravo, Alfonso. *Arqueologia en Baja California: Estudio de Patron de Asentamiento de Cazadores-Recolectores-Pescadores en el Arroyo San Jose de Gracia, Sierra de Guadalupe*. Mexico City: Edicions Euroamericanas, 1999. 101 pp. Notes: Discusses the archaeological findings concerning the Indians of the Baja

California area of San Jose de Gracia along with natural history. In Spanish.

[J7]

Alves, Abel Avila. "Taming Savage Nature: The Body Metaphor and Material Culture in the Sixteenth Century Conquest of New Spain." Ph.D. diss., University of Massachusetts, 1990. 310 pp. Notes: An analysis of the means which the Spanish took to suppress indigenous society and to create a new social structure in conquered lands.

[J8]

Altschul, Jeffrey H. and Donn R. Grenda. *Islanders and Mainlanders: Prehistoric Context for the Southern California Bight*. Tucson: SRI Press, 2002. Notes: A look at ecology and the coastal Indians of southern California.

[J9]

Anderson, Eric Gary. *American Indian Literature and the Southwest: Contexts and Dispositions*. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1999. 225 pp. Notes: An examination of the works of Southwest Indian writers in regard to Southwest history and culture.

[J10]

Anderson, Gary Clayton. *The Indian Southwest, 1580-1830: Ethnogenesis and Reinvention*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1999. 376 pp. Notes: Describes Indian identity during the Spanish exploration and settlement period and Indian relationship with the colonial government.

[J11]

Anderson, M. Kat, Michael G. Barbour and Valerie Whitworth. "A World of Balance and Plenty: Land, Plants, Animals, and Humans in a Pre-European California." *California History* 76:2-3(1997): 12-47. Notes: Environmental use of California by Native Peoples, 1769-1848.

[J12]

Annerino, John. *Running Wild: A Grand Canyon Adventure in the Footsteps of Ancient Runners*. Tucson: Harbinger House, 1991. Notes: Focuses on Havasupai and Hopi Indian runners who ran messages using Grand Canyon trails.

[J13]

Ansary, Mir Tamim. *Southwest Indians*. Des Plaines, IL: Heinemann Library, 2000. 32 pp. Notes: An overview of Southwest Native Americans, their history, culture, and dwellings and written at the juvenile reading level.

[J14]

Apodaca, Paul. "Tradition, Myth, and Performance of Cahuilla Bird Songs." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1999. 355 pp. Notes: An analysis of the musical invention of the Cahuilla Indians of southern California.

[J15]

Arkush, Brooke S. "Yokuts Trade Networks and Native Culture Change in Central and Eastern California." *Ethnohistory* 40(1993): 619-640. Notes: The Yokuts traded Spanish and Mexican materials to the tribes of central and eastern California.

[J16]

Arnold, Caroline. *The Ancient Cliff Dwellers of Mesa Verde*. New York: Clarion Books, 1992. 64 pp. Notes: The story of the Anasazi, who vanished by the 1300s, written at the juvenile reading level.

[J17]

Arnold, Jeanne E. "An Archaeological Perspective on the Historic Settlement Pattern on Santa Cruz Island." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 12(1990): 112-127. Notes: Locates ten historic villages on the Channel Island.

[J18]

Atchley, Sara Marguerite. "A Burial Analysis of the Hotchkiss Site (CA-CCO-138)." M.A. thesis, Sonoma State

University, 1994. 97 pp. Notes: A look at the funeral customs of the Indians in the Sonoma area.

[J19]

Austerman, Wayne R. "Cotas de Mallas and the Western Tribes." *Museum of the Fur Trade Quarterly* 22:2(1986): 6-12. Notes: Discusses the acquiring of military coats of mail by Native Americans from Spanish soldiers, 1593-1860.

[J20]

Avallone, Ramona Marie. "An Investigation of Hopi Origins Through Analysis of the Prehistoric and Historic Hopi Textile Record." M.A. thesis, University of Texas, Austin, 1990. 177 pp.

[J21]

Babal, Marianne. *The Top of the Peninsula: A History of Sweeney Ridge and the San Francisco Watershed Lands, San Mateo County, California*. San Francisco: Golden Gate National Recreation Area, National Park Service, 1990. 148 pp. Notes: Has a discussion of the Indians that once lived in the area based on the archaeological evidence available.

[J22]

Badt, Karin Luisa, ed. *Indians of the Southwest*. Carlisle, MA: Discovery Enterprises, 1996. 64 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Southwest Indian history and culture.

[J23]

Bales, Rebecca. "'You Will Be Bravest of All': The Modoc Nation to 1909." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 2001.

[J24]

Barker, Leo R. and Julia G. Costello. *The Archaeology of Alta California*. New York: Garland, 1991. 512 pp. Notes: Addresses archaeology primarily at the missions with some on Indian settlement.

[J25]

Barrett, S.A. *Miwok Material Culture: Indian Life of the Yosemite Region*. Yosemite National Park: Yosemite Association, 1997. 255 pp. Notes: Published in 1933 by the Milwaukee Public Museum.

[J26]

Batkin, Jonathan, ed. *Pottery of the Pueblos of New Mexico, 1700-1940*. Colorado Springs: Taylor Museum, 1987. 215 pp.

[J27]

Bean, Lowell John. *California Indian Shamanism*. Menlo Park, CA: Ballena Press, 1992. 274 pp.

[J28]

_____ and Sylvia Brakke Vane, eds. *Ethnology of the Alta California Indians*. 2 vols. New York: Garland, 1992. 970 pp. Notes: Volume one is about pre-contact with Europeans and volume two is about post-contact.

[J29]

Benally, AnCita. "Hane Beeeehaneiih = With Stories It Is Remembered." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1993. 111 pp. Notes: A study of Navajo Indian oral tradition.

[J30]

Benson, Arlene. *Earth and Sky*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Slo'w Press, 1990. 213 pp. Notes: An assessment of the use of astronomy by California Indians. A collection of papers from the Northridge Conference on Archaeoastronomy held at California State University, Northridge, November 1983.

[J31]

Bentley, Mark Thomas. "Pre-literate Native Americans in the Paso del Norte Region." M.A. thesis, University of Texas, El Paso, 1992. 120 pp. Notes: A history of the Paleo-Indians living in the Paso del Norte region of Texas, Chihuahua

(Mexico), and New Mexico.

[J32]

Bial, Raymond. *The Navajo*. New York: Benchmark Books/Marshall Cavendish, 1999. 127 pp. Notes: Presents the history and culture of the Navajo at the juvenile reading level.

[J33]

_____. *The Pueblo*. New York: Benchmark Books, 2000. 127 pp. Notes: Presents the history and culture of the Pueblo Indians at the juvenile reading level.

[J34]

Bird-Romero, Allison. *Heart of the Dragonfly: Historical Development of the Cross Necklaces of the Pueblo and Navajo Peoples*. Albuquerque: Avanyu Pub., 1992.

[J35]

Blume, Joanna M. *Grasslands - The Forgotten Resource: The Cultural Ecology of the Central California Grasslands*. Santa Clara: Santa Clara University, Department of Anthropology and Sociology, 1994. 33 pp. Notes: A history of the ecological practices by Indians, Spaniards, and Mexicans in central California.

[J36]

Blystone, Peter. "Making It Their Own: Four Centuries of Navajo Weaving." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1992. 112 pp.

[J37]

Bonvillain, Nancy and Frank W. Porter. *The Zuni*. New York: Chelsea House Publishers, 1995. 112 pp. Notes: History and customs of the Zuni Indians, written at the juvenile reading level.

[J38]

Bowen, Thomas. "The Other Seris." *Journal of the Southwest* 42(2000): 443-455. Notes: Hypothesizes that the Seri Indians of Gulf of California island, San Esteban, were in reality exiles escaping the conflict on the mainland between Europeans and the Seris beginning in the seventeenth century.

[J39]

_____. *Unknown Island: Seri Indians, Europeans, and San Esteban Island in the Gulf of California*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2000. 548 pp.

[J40]

Boxt, Matthew A. and Mark L. Raab. "Puvunga and Point Conception: A Comparative Study of Southern California Indian Traditionalism." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 22(2000): 43-67. Notes: Investigates the influence of anthropological interpretation of an important Gabrielino Indian site.

[J41]

Braatz, Timothy. "The Yavapais: A History of Indians in North-Central Arizona to 1910." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 1999. 543 pp.

[J42]

Breschini, Gary S. and Trudy Haversat, eds. *Contributions to the Linguistic Prehistory of Central and Baja California*. Salinas, CA: Coyote Press, 1997. 141 pp. Notes: A short collection of essays with one essay examining the languages of the Indians in the Monterey Bay area.

[J43]

Breternitz, Cory Dale, ed. *Prehistoric Irrigation in Arizona: Symposium 1988*. Phoenix: Soil Systems, 1991. 172 pp. Notes: A collection of papers delivered at the 1988 Canal Symposium, sponsored by the Arizona Archaeological Council, held at Phoenix. Primarily about the Hohokam Indian irrigation.

[J44]

Bronitsky, Gordon. "Indian Assimilation in the El Paso Area." *New Mexico Historical Review* 62:2(1987): 151-168. Notes: Traces cultural assimilation of Native Americans into the three Hispanic communities in the El Paso area beginning in 1680.

[J45]

Brown, Gary M. and John C. Acklen. *Archaeological Data Recovery at San Juan Coal Company's La Plata Mine, San Juan County, New Mexico*. Albuquerque: Mariah Associates, 1991. 768 pp. Notes: Presents archaeological evidence from the coal mine site concerning the Indians of the area.

[J46]

Brown, Tracy Lynn. "Ideologies of Indianness in New Mexico, 1692-1820: Personhood and Identity in the Colonial Encounter." Ph.D. diss., Duke University, 2000. 280 pp. Notes: Primarily about the Pueblo Indians in the Albuquerque-Santa Fe area.

[J47]

Buck, Andrea Lynne. "Changing Health Patterns in East-Central Arizona, A.D. 1100-1300: Tuberculosis and Infant Mortality." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1998. 168 pp. Notes: An examination of the archaeological evidence taken from the Little Colorado River Valley of New Mexico and Arizona.

[J48]

Burchett, Tim W. "Household Organization at Wupatki Pueblo." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1990. 258 pp. Notes: A study of the Pueblo Indians at the Wupatki Pueblo.

[J49]

Butzer, Karl W. and Barbara J. Williams. "Addendum: Three Indigenous Maps from New Spain Dated ca. 1580." *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 82(September 1992): 536-542.

[J50]

Busenberg, B.E. and E.D. Roeder. *California's First People: Their Search for Food*. Claremont, CA: Green Oak Pub., 1990. 34 pp. Notes: An examination of the methods and types of food sought by California Indians.

[J51]

Cameron, Catherine M. *Hopi Dwellings: Architectural Change at Orayvi*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1999. 159 pp. Notes: A study of Hopi architecture at the Oraibi pueblo in Arizona.

[J52]

Campbell, Paul Douglas. *Survival Skills of Native California*. Salt Lake City: Gibbs Smith, 1999. 448 pp. Notes: Addresses the skills used by California Indians to survive in the wilderness.

[J53]

Campbell, Ysla. *El Contacto Entre los Espanoles e Indigenas en el Norte de la Nueva Espana*. Juarez, Mexico: Universidad Autonoma de Ciudad Juarez, 1992. 215 pp. Notes: Assesses the impact Spanish colonial policy had on the Indian culture of northern New Spain especially in regard to mission Indians. In Spanish.

[J54]

Carlson, Pamela McGuire and E. Breck Parkman. "An Exceptional Adaptation: Camillo Ynita, the Last Headman of the Olompalis." *California History* 65:4(1986): 238-247. Notes: Describes the unusual adaptation of the Olompali Indians of Sonoma, especially village headman Ynita (1816-1856), to the surrounding Spanish culture avoiding conflicts and retaining their land.

[J55]

Carr, Amanda M. "Indian Hill: An Ethnohistory." B.A. thesis, Scripps College, 2000. 124 pp. Notes: Addresses the cultural history of the Gabrielino Indians in the Claremont, California area.

[J56]

Carter, William. "Towards a Revision of the History of Southern Plains-New Mexico Relations: Lipan, Apaches, and Southern Plains Ecology, 1500-1720." M.A. thesis, University of Texas-Pan American, 1992. 226 pp.

[J57]

Castellon Huerta, Blas Roman. "Spatial Distribution and Community Structure in the Zuni Area." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1992. 91 pp. Notes: An historical study of settlement patterns of the Zuni.

[J58]

Castillo, Edward D. "Blood Came from Their Mouths: Tongva and Chumash Responses to the Pandemic of 1801." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 23:3(1999): 47-61. Notes: Examines the response the Tongva and Chumash tribes had to the 1801 diphtheria epidemic in California especially their religious practice.

[J59]

Chaddock, Lisa Bridenstine. "A Place to Gather." M.A. thesis, San Diego State University, 1995. 187 pp. Notes: Focuses on the Kamia and Diegueno Indians of the San Dieguito River Valley, California and their ecological and social practices.

[J60]

Chagnon, Virginia Aline. "Open Space Analysis in the Prehistoric Puebloan Southwest: A Case Study on Pueblo IV Villages in the Homolovi Region, Northeastern Arizona." M.A. thesis, University of Texas, San Antonio, 2001. Notes: A historical study of Pueblo Indians at the Homolovi ruins and space utilization.

[J61]

Chase-Dunn, Christopher K., S. Edward Clewett, and Elaine Sundahl. *A Very Small World-System in Northern California: The Wintu and Their Neighbors*. Baltimore: Department of Sociology, Johns Hopkins University, 1992. 49 pp. Notes: A comparative study on the social interaction among Indian groups in northern California.

[J62]

Chavez, Thomas E. "The Segesser Hide Paintings: History, Discovery, Art." *Palacio* 92:2(1986): 18-27. Notes: Discusses the two Segesser hide paintings and its portrayal of fighting between the Spanish expeditions and Indians early in the seventeenth century New Mexico.

[J63]

Cicero, Dawn Marie. "Passing the Talking Stick: American Indian Women's Voices Heard." M.A. thesis, San Diego State University, 1999. 106 pp. Notes: Addresses the methods women Indians in the San Diego area were able to express themselves orally.

[J64]

Ciolek-Torrello, Richard, Edgar K. Huber, and Robert B. Neily, eds. *Investigations at Sunset Mesa Ruin: Archaeology at the Confluence of the Santa Cruz and Rillito Rivers, Tucson, Arizona*. Tucson: Statistical Research, 1999. 310 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on the archaeological evidence found at Sunset Mesa Ruin.

[J65]

_____, Mark T. Swanson, and James E. Ayres. *Pit House, Presidio, and Privy: 1,400 Years of Archaeology and History on Block 180, Tucson, Arizona*. Tucson: Statistical Research, 1997. Notes: An examination of the archaeological evidence concerning the Hohokam culture found at the Tucson site.

[J66]

The Cliff Dwellers. Peterborough, NH: Cobblestone Pub. Co., 1999. 48 pp. Notes: A collection of essays about Pueblo Indian history and culture, written at the juvenile reading level. Originally published as the September 1999 issue of

the periodical Cobblestone.

[J67]

Cohen-Williams, Anita G. "Common Maiolica Types of Northern New Spain." *Historical Archaeology* 26(1992): 119-130. Notes: Traces the evolution of majolica ceramics from 1550 found in the northern New Spain (southern Arizona and northern Mexico).

[J68]

Cordell, Linda S. *Ancient Pueblo Peoples*. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Books, 1994. 176 pp.

[J69]

Cottrell, Marie G. "Territorial Formation Among Hunters and Gatherers: A Case Example from the Southern California Coast." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1991. 233 pp. Notes: Concentrates on the land settlement patterns of California Indians in the Orange County area.

[J70]

Coulter, Catherine and Rebecca Maldonado Crooks, eds. *Indian Perspectives in New Mexico History*. Santa Fe: New Mexico Indian Education Association, 1991. 175 pp. Notes: A collection of written works providing Indian insight into the history of New Mexico.

[J71]

Cowan, C. Wesley and Patty Jo Watson, eds. *The Origins of Agriculture: An International Perspective*. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1992. 224 pp. Notes: Contains an essay on the beginning of borderlands agriculture.

[J72]

Covert, Kim. *The Coast Miwok*. Mankato, MN: Bridgestone Books, 1999. Notes: For the juvenile reading level, addresses social life and customs of the Indian group, past and present.

[J73]

Crosby, Harry. *The Cave Paintings of Baja California: Discovering the Great Murals of an Unknown People*. Rev. ed. San Diego: Sunbelt Publications, 1997. 246 pp.

[J74]

Crown, Patrica L., ed. *Women and Men in the Prehistoric Southwest: Labor, Power and Prestige*. Santa Fe: School of American Research Press, 2000. 503 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on the differing roles of women and men in the ancient Indian culture of the Southwest.

[J75]

Cummins, Marjorie W. *How Coyote Stole the Sun: The Myth, the Music, and Other Features of the Yokuts Culture*. Fresno: Braun-Brumfield, 1992. 163 pp. Notes: A discussion of the Yokuts of the San Joaquin Valley.

[J76]

Davis, Carolyn O'Bagy. *Hopi Quilting: Stitched Traditions from an Ancient Community*. Tucson: Sanpete Publications, 1997. 127 pp. Notes: History of Hopi quilts and quilt-makers in Arizona.

[J77]

Di Peso, Charles C. *Culture and Contact: Charles C. Di Peso's Grand Chichimeca*. Edited by Anne I. Woosley, and John C. Ravesloot. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1993. 299 pp. Notes: An edited version of the author's study of commerce among Indians of the Southwest.

[J78]

Dick-Bissonnette, Linda E. "Foothill Yokoch, Mono, and Miwok Women: An Anthropological Perspective." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1997. 478 pp. Notes: Looks into the social life and customs especially

basket-making of women in the three Indian groups.

[J79]

Dilworth, Leah. *Imagining Indians in the Southwest: Persistent Visions of a Primitive Past*. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1996. 274 pp. Notes: A highly pictorial history of the portrayal Southwest Indians received in regard to literature, public opinion, and tourism.

[J80]

_____. "Imagining the Primitive Representations of Native Americans in the Southwest, 1800-1930." Ph.D. diss., Yale University, 1992. 425 pp. Notes: Later published in an edited version by Smithsonian Institution Press.

[J81]

Dobkins, Rebecca J. "From Vanishing to Visible: Maidu Indian Arts and the Uses of Tradition." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1995. 341 pp.

[J82]

Dominguez, Steven R. "Assessing the Hydrologic Functions of Prehistoric Grid Gardens in North Central New Mexico." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2000. 253 pp. Notes: A study of the farming and irrigation methods used by native peoples.

[J83]

Dozier, Deborah Susan Wenzel. "Kumeyaay Basketry: Resource Management as an Economic Strategy." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 2000. 359 pp. Notes: Examines the economic conditions of the Kumeyaay Indians primarily of Baja California, beginning in the eighteenth century.

[J84]

Driskell, Erin K. "A Study of the Intensification of Agriculture in the Taos District of New Mexico and Its Physical Effects Over Time: A Comparison of Adult Stature and Dental Health Between Two Populations of Prehistoric Native Americans." M.A. thesis, University of Montana, 1997. 108 pp.

[J85]

Duff, Andrew Ian Lyman. "Regional Interaction and the Transformation of Western Pueblo Identities, A.D. 1275-1400." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 1999.

[J86]

Dunmire, William W. and Gail D. Tierney. *Wild Plants of the Pueblo Province: Exploring Ancient and Enduring Uses*. Santa Fe: Museum of New Mexico Press, 1995. 290 pp. Notes: Addresses historical ethnobotanical uses by the Pueblo Indians of the Pajarito Plateau in New Mexico.

[J87]

Duran, Meliha S. and David T. Kirkpatrick, eds. *La Jornada: Papers in Honor of William F. Turney*. Albuquerque: Archaeological Society of New Mexico, 1996. 225 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Turney's archaeological work in New Mexico mostly concerning the Pueblo Indians. In English.

[J88]

Eargle, Dolan. *California Indian Country: The Land and the People*. San Francisco: Trees Company Press, 1992. 156 pp. Notes: Largely a pictorial work on the California Indian and its culture and history.

[J89]

_____. *Native California Guide: Weaving the Past and Present*. San Francisco: Trees Company Press, 2000. 187 pp. Notes: Systematic presentation of native California culture.

[J90]

Edson, Julie Christin. "Between Mission and Reservation: The Experiences of the San Diego Indians, 1833-1880."

M.A. thesis, University of San Diego, 1996. 70 pp.

[J91]

Emanuel, George. *California Indians: An Illustrated Guide*. Walnut Creek, CA: Diablo Books, 1991. 172 pp.

[J92]

Empie, Sunnie. *Minding a Sacred Place*. Scottsdale, AZ: Boulder House Publishers, 2001. 199 pp. Notes: Presents the Indian architecture found at the Empie Petroglyph Site in Arizona.

[J93]

Englar, Mary. *The Pueblos: Farmers of the Southwest*. Mankato, MN: Bridgestone Books, 2002. Notes: A history of the Pueblo Indians and their culture, written at the juvenile reading level.

[J94]

Engstrand, Iris H.W. "How Cruel Were the Spaniards?" *Magazine of History* 14:4(2000): 12-15. Notes: Analyzes the treatment of Native Americans by the Spanish especially in uprisings in the Southwest.

[J95]

Erdosh, George. *Food and Recipes of the Native Americans*. New York: PowerKids Press, 1997. 24 pp. Notes: For juvenile readers, has a chapter on the Southwest.

[J96]

Ericson, Jonathan E. and Timothy G. Baugh, eds. *The American Southwest and Mesoamerica: Systems of Prehistoric Exchange*. New York: Plenum Press, 1993. 302 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on prehistoric Indian commerce.

[J97]

Estua, Fernando Gloria. *Antologia de la Arqueologia de Baja California*. Tijuana: Instituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia de Baja California, 1999. 68 pp. Notes: A collection of essays in Spanish on the archaeological excavations of Indian sites in Baja California.

[J98]

Fenn, Elizabeth Anne. "Pox Americana: The Great North American Smallpox Epidemic of 1775-1783." Ph.D. diss., Yale University, 1999. 475 pp. Notes: Investigates the reasons for the epidemic that afflicted all indigenous cultures concluding that smallpox traveled rapidly through warfare and trade.

[J99]

Ferguson, Minnie. "Kuruvangna, the People's Hidden Roots: An Analysis of the Historical Land Development of Indigenous Gabrielino Space and Natural Springs in West Los Angeles." M.A. thesis, University of California, Los Angeles, 1993. 56 pp.

[J100]

Fernandez Tomas, Jorge Belarmino. *De Mexico y d Indianos*. 2 vols. Oviedo: Principado de Asturias, Consejo de Comunidades Asturianas, 1990. Notes: A history of the Indians of Mexico, 1492-1546, and their contact with the Spanish. In Spanish.

[J101]

Field, Les, Alan Leventhal, Dolores Sanchez and Rosemary Cambra. "A Contemporary Ohlone Tribal Revitalization Movement: A Perspective from the Muwekma Costanoan/Ohlone Indians of the San Francisco Bay Area." *California History* 71(1992): 412-431. Notes: Describes the plight of the Indians from the Spanish era and their near extinction.

[J102]

Fields, Virginia M. and Victor Zamudio-Taylor, eds. *The Road to Aztlan: Art from a Mythic Homeland*. Los Angeles: Los Angeles County Museum of Art, 2001. 424 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on the Indians of Mexico and the Southwest and the impact of Spanish colonialism. A companion publication to the exhibition held at the museum and

also later at the Albuquerque and Austin museums.

[J103]

Fink, Jameson M. "The Hart Prairie/San Francisco Peaks Controversy: Culture, Land, and Conflict." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1998. 104 pp. Notes: A study of recreational land usage of the sacred grounds of the Hopi and Navaho in Arizona. Contains historical references.

[J104]

Flager, Edward K. "España y los Indios Navajos." *Historia y Vida* 207:17(1985): 42-57. Notes: A discussion of the Navajos' ability to assimilate aspects of the surrounding cultures, Spanish and Native Americans, into their own society. In Spanish.

[J105]

Flanagan, Alice K. *The Pueblos*. New York: Children's Press, 1998. 47 pp. Notes: The history and customs of the Pueblo Indian, written at the juvenile level.

[J106]

Folb, Lisa. "Cotton Fabrics and Wupatki Pueblo." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1996. 114 pp. Notes: A study of the history of Pueblo textile fabrics at the Wupatki National Monument.

[J107]

Fowler, Don D. *A Laboratory for Anthropology: Science and Romanticism in the American Southwest*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2000. 497 pp. Notes: A discussion of the historic ethnological expeditions and the evolution of anthropological thought in regard to Southwestern cultures.

[J108]

Frame, Laurence A. *The New Window = La Ventana Nueva*. N.p.: The Author, 1995. 37 pp. Notes: The customs and social activity of California mission Indians. In English and Spanish.

[J109]

Frank, Ross H. "The Changing Pueblo Indian Pottery Tradition: The Underside of Economic Development in Late Colonial New Mexico, 1750-1820." *Journal of the Southwest* 33(1991): 282-321. Notes: Examines how settlement led to increase demand of Indian pottery.

[J110]

Frederickson, David A. and Catherine A. Callaghan, eds. *Native American History Studies for the Los Vaqueros Project: A Synthesis*. Rohnert Park, CA: Anthropological Studies Center, Sonoma State University, 1997. 217 pp. Notes: A series of essays about Native Americans in Alameda and Contra Costa counties with some essays on missions and ranchos.

[J111]

Freedman, Suzanne. *The Hopi*. Vero Beach, FL: Rourke Publications, 1997. 32 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, presents Hopi Indian history and culture.

[J112]

_____. *The Pomo*. Vero Beach, FL: Rourke Publications, 1997. 32 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, presents Pomo Indian history and culture.

[J113]

Fryer, Francesca. *Sandpit: A Redwood Northcoast Notebook*. 2 vols. Los Gatos, CA: The Author, 1995. Notes: Discusses the culture of the Yurok Indians.

[J114]

Garduno, Everardo. *En Donde se Mete el Sol - Historia y Situacion Actual de los Indigenas Montaneses de Baja*

California. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 1994. 377 pp. Notes: Assesses the social life and customs of the Indians in Baja California. In Spanish.

[J115]

_____. "The Social Dispersion and Cultural Confusion of the Yuman Indians in Baja California, Mexico." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1998. 99 pp. Notes: Examines the life, customs, population and the history of the Yuma Indians.

[J116]

Gates, Thomas Matthew. "Along the Ridgelines: A History of the Yurok Trail Systems." Ph.D. diss., University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, 1995. 491 pp. Notes: Traces the Yurok Indian trails in California, eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.

[J117]

Gille, Frank H. *Indians of Arizona: Past and Present*. St. Clair Shores, MI: Somerset Publishers, 1999. 563 pp. Notes: An encyclopedic text of Arizona Indian history, culture, and biography.

[J118]

Glaser, Leah S. "The Story of Guadalupe, Arizona: The Survival and Preservation of a Yaqui Community." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1996. 100 pp. Notes: A study of the history of the Yaqui Indian's ability to sustain its ethnicity in Arizona.

[J119]

Gomez Estrada, Jose Alfredo. *La Gente del Delta del Rio Colorado, Indigenas, Colonizadores y Ejidatarios*. Mexicali, Baja California: Universidad Autonoma de Baja California, 2000. 308 pp. Notes: A study of the Cocopa Indians, their lives, customs and history in the Mexicali Valley. In Spanish.

[J120]

Goodman, John David. "Spring Rancheria: Archaeological Investigations of a Transient Cahulla Village in Early Riverside, California." M.S. thesis, University of California, Riverside, 404 pp.

[J121]

Gracia, Juan Antonio Frago. "Criterio Filologico y Edicion de Textos Indianos: Sobre Documents de la Nueva Espana." *Romance Philology* 53(Fall 1999): 119-136. Notes: Analyzes sixteenth-century manuscripts for the understanding of Hispanic history in New Spain and promotes the idea that manuscript texts must be compared to a derive a true understanding of the society. In Spanish.

[J122]

Gray-Kanatiiosh, Barbara A. *The Maidu*. Edina, MN: Abdo, 2002. 32 pp. Notes: A short treatment of the Maidu Indian culture for the juvenile reading level.

[J123]

_____. *The Miwok*. Edina, MN: Abdo, 2002. 32 pp. Notes: A short treatment of the Miwok Indian culture for the juvenile reading level.

[J124]

_____. *The Ohlone*. Edina, MN: Abdo, 2002. 32 pp. Notes: A short treatment of the Ohlone Indian culture for the juvenile reading level.

[J125]

_____. *The Pomo*. Edina, MN: Abdo, 2002. 32 pp. Notes: A short treatment of the Pomo Indian culture for the juvenile reading level.

[J126]

Griffen, William B. "Problems in the Study of Apaches and Other Indians in Chihuahua and Southern New Mexico During the Spanish and Mexican Periods." *Kiva* 50:2-3(1985): 139-151. Notes: Explores research resources that have not been used or used enough in investigations of Native Americans.

[L127]

Griffin-Pierce, Trudy. *Native Peoples of the Southwest*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2000. 439 pp. Notes: A cultural history of the Hopi, Zuni, O'odham, Yaqui, Navajo, Apaches, and Southern Paiutes.

[J128]

Griffith, James S. *Beliefs and Holy Places: A Spiritual Geography of the Pimeria Alta*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1992. 218 pp. Notes: Primarily describes religion and religious sites of Sonora, Mexico and southern Arizona, especially the Tohono O'odham Indians, through the nineteenth century.

[J129]

Gumerman, George J., ed. *Themes in Southwest Prehistory*. Santa Fe: School of American Research Press, 1994. 330 pp. Notes: A collection of papers on Indian life and customs from a seminar held in September 1989, at the school.

[J130]

Gunderson, Mary. *American Indian Cooking before 1500*. Mankato, MN: Blue Earth Books, 2001. 32 pp. Notes: Written at the juvenile reading level, has chapters on California and Southwest Indians.

[J131]

Hackbarth, Mark R. *The Historic Archaeology of Heritage Square*. Phoenix: Parks, Recreation and Library Dept., Pueblo Grande Museum, 1995. 428 pp. Notes: Addresses Indian archaeological excavations in Phoenix at the Heritage Square site.

[J132]

Hadley, Diana, Richard V.N. Ahlstrom, and Scott Mills. *El Rio Bonito: An Ethnoecological Study of the Bonita Creek Watershed, Southeastern Arizona*. Phoenix: Arizona State Office of the Bureau of Land Management, 1993. 285 pp. Notes: Probes Indian ethnology and ecology historically of the Bonita Creek Watershed area.

[J133]

Hallaran, Kevin, Allene Archibald, Lowell John Bean, and Sylvia Brakke Vane. *The Indian Cemetery at Old Temecula*. Riverside, CA: N.p., 1991. 128 pp. Notes: A report on archaeological findings at Temecula, California, as part of the University of California, Riverside archaeological research efforts.

[J134]

Halpern, Abraham M., Amy Miller, and Margaret Langdon. *Karuk: Native Accounts of Quechan Mourning Ceremony*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1997. 338 pp. Notes: Describes the funeral customs of the Yuma Indians. *University of California Publications in Linguistics*, v. 128.

[J135]

Hamalainen, Pekka. "The Western Comanche Tribe Center: Rethinking the Plains Indian Trade System." *Western Historical Quarterly* 29(1998): 485-513. Notes: Chronicles the successful expansion of Comanche trade into New Mexico, 1740s to 1830, after establishing a peace accord with the Spanish.

[J136]

Hamlin-Wilson, Gail, Donald B. Ricky, and Nancy K. Capace. *New Mexican Indians, A to Z*. St. Clair Shores, MI: Somerset Pub., 2001. 447 pp. Notes: An encyclopedic format.

[J137]

Harris, Max. "The Arrival of the Europeans: Folk Dramatizations of Conquest and Conversion in New Mexico." *Comparative Drama* 28(Spring 1994): 141-165. Notes: Presents folk and religious drama that reenacts the invasion of Spanish military and missionaries on indigenous peoples.

[J138]

Harro, Douglas R. "Patterns of Lithic Raw Material Procurement on the Pajarito Plateau, New Mexico." M.A. thesis, Washington State University, 1997. 135 pp. Notes: A study of the methodology and usage of mining materials by early Indians on the plateau.

[J139]

Haskett, Robert. "Paper Shields: The Ideology of Coats of Arms in Colonial Mexican Primordial." *Ethnohistory* 43(Winter 1996): 99-126. Notes: Discusses the history of Indian land tenure as related to Spanish land grants and forged documents based on the power of the Spanish elite as represented in their coats-of-arms.

[J140]

Hegmon, Michelle, ed. *The Archaeology of Regional Interaction: Religion, Warfare, and Exchange Across the American Southwest and Beyond: Proceedings of the 1996 Southwest Symposium*. Boulder: University Press of Colorado, 2000. 467 pp.

[J141]

Heintz, William F. and Emily Gerstbacher. *Temecula History: A Chronology, 1797-1993*. Temecula, CA: Friends of the Temecula Library, 1994. 31 pp. Notes: Has brief information on the Indians of Riverside County, California.

[J142]

Hendrix, Louise Butts. *Sutter Buttes, Land of Histum Yani*. Marysville, CA: Normart Printing Co., 1992. 152 pp. Notes: A history of the Maidu Indians in Sutter and Colusa counties. Originally published in 1980.

[J143]

Herrera Casaus, Maria Luisa. *Los Indios de Santander - Tamaulipas*. Mexico City: PACMYC, 1996. 13 pp. Notes: A short history of the Indians of Santander and Tamulipas, New Spain.

[J144]

Hickerson, Nancy P. "The Servicios of Vicente de Zaldivar: New Light on the Jumano War of 1601." *Ethnohistory* 43(Winter 1996): 127-144. Notes: Assesses the Spanish government's treatment of the Jumano Indians and subsequently the war of 1601.

[J145]

Hirschmann, Erik Theodore. "Empires in the Land of the Trickster: Russians, Pomo, and Americans on the Pacific Rim, Eighteenth Century to 1910's." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1999. 570 pp. Notes: Some coverage of Indian-White relations of Pomo Indians in northern California.

[J146]

Hilton, Sylvia L. "Spanish Archives." *American Indian Quarterly* 17(Spring 1993): 227- 243. Notes: Examines three primary Spanish archival collections that contain manuscript material from governmental agencies concerning the American Indian in the eighteenth and early nineteenth century in New Spain and other regions.

[J147]

Hogan, Patrick and Lynne Sebastian. *Archeology of the San Juan Breaks: The Anasazi Occupation*. Albuquerque: Office of Contract Archeology, University of New Mexico, 1991. 227 pp. Notes: A report on the archaeological excavations of the Anasazi and findings in San Juan County, New Mexico.

[J148]

Hohenthal, William D., Thomas C. Blackburn, Margaret Langdon, David B. Kronenfeld, and Lynn Thomas. *Tipai Ethnographic Notes: A Baja California Indian Community at Mid-Century*. Navato, CA: Ballena Press, 2001. 378 pp. Notes: A history of the culture of the Diegueno Indians.

[J149]

Hollimon, Sandra Elaine. "Division of Labor and Gender Roles in Santa Barbara Channel Area Prehistory." Ph. D. diss., University of California, Santa Barbara, 1990. 296 pp. Notes: A study of sex roles in the Chumash Indian culture.

[J150]

Houk, Rose and Tracy J. Andrews. Navajo of Canyon de Chelly: In Home God's Field. Tucson: Southwest Parks and Monuments Association, 1995. 79 pp. Notes: A short cultural history of the Navajo at Canyon de Chelly.

[J151]

Howell, Todd L. "Leadership at the Ancestral Zuni Village of Hawikku." Ph.D. diss., Arizona State University, 1994. 226 pp.

[J152]

Hunt, Leigh Ann. Rite of Spring: A History of the Mountain Maidu Bear Dance. Susanville, CA: Lassen County Historical Society, 1996. 93 pp. Notes: Explains the bear dance of the Maidu Indians of Lassen and Plumas counties. Originally the author's M.A. thesis, California State University, Sacramento, 1991.

[J153]

Hurt, R. Douglas. The Indian Frontier, 1763-1846. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2002. Notes: Contains information about the Spanish Southwest and Alta California.

[J154]

Hyland, Justin Robert. "Image, Land, and Lineage: Hunter-Gatherer Archaeology in Central Baja California, Mexico." 2 vols. Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1997. Notes: A study partially on rock paintings and prehistoric art in Baja California.

[J155]

Jackson, Robert H. Race, Caste, and Status: Indians in Colonial Spanish America. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 151 pp. Notes: Covers Baja California and Sonora Mexico.

[J156]

Jacobs, Wilbur R. "Columbus, Indians, and the Black Legend." American Indian Culture and Research Journal 17:2(1993): 175-187. Notes: Reinforces the "Black Legend" of Spanish extreme cruelty towards native peoples and praises the Indian for its practice of ecology.

[J157]

Jimenez, Irene. Cesteria de la Alta California. Mexico City: Museo Nacional de las Culturas, 1993. 31 pp. Notes: An exhibition catalog of California Indian baskets. In Spanish.

[J158]

John, Elizabeth A.H. "An Earlier Chapter in Kiowa History." New Mexico Historical Review 60(1985): 379-397. Notes: Describes the disruption of Spanish trade because of Kiowa warfare with neighboring tribes.

[J159]

_____. Storms Brewed in Other Men's Worlds: The Confrontation of Indians, Spanish, and French in the Southwest, 1540-1795. 2d ed. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1996.

[J160]

_____. "Views from the Desk in Chihuahua: Manuel Merino's Report on Apaches and Neighboring Nations, ca. 1804." Southwestern Historical Quarterly 95(October 1991): 6-44.

[J161]

Johnson, Ginger. Exploring the Past: A View of Southwestern Prehistory. Prescott, AZ: The Author, 1994. 169 pp. Notes: A history of the Southwest Indians and their early culture.

[J162]

_____. A View of Prehistory in the Prescott Region. Prescott, AZ: The Author, 1995. 28 pp. Notes: A discussion of the early Indian culture and history in the Prescott locale.

[J163]

Jones, Carleton S. "The Development of Cultural Complexity Among the Luiseno." M.A. thesis, California State University, Long Beach, 1992. 142 pp. Notes: Addresses the technological creativity of the Luiseno Indians of San Diego County as well as its customs and ecological management.

[J164]

Jones, Sondra. "'Redeeming' the Indian: The Enslavement of Indian Children in New Mexico and Utah." *Utah Historical Quarterly* 67:3(1999): 220-241. Notes: Examines the plight of captured Indian children, sixteenth century to 1880, who were enslaved by white families.

[J165]

Kankainen, Kathy. *Treading in the Past: Sandals of the Anasazi*. Salt Lake City: Utah Museum of Natural History and University of Utah Press, 1995. 199 pp. Notes: The museum's catalog of its Anasazi sandal collection.

[J166]

Keeling, Richard. *Cry for Luck: Sacred Song and Speech Among the Yurok, Hupa, and Karok Indians of Northwestern California*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1992. 325 pp.

[J167]

Kehl, Jacquelin Jensen and Linda Yamane. *Ethnohistoric Genealogy Study: Tasman Corridor Light Rail Project, Santa Cruz County*. San Jose: Santa Clara County Transportation Agency, 1995. 324 pp. Notes: Examines the baptismal records at Santa Clara Mission providing genealogical insight into the Costanoan Indians especially the person of Lope Inigo (1781-1864).

[J168]

Kelsey, Harry. "European Impact on the California Indians, 1530-1830." *Americas* 41(1985): 494-511. Notes: Recounts the destruction of the California Indian by Europeans by disease, violence and cultural destruction.

[J169]

Kenagy, Suzanne G. "Stepped Cloud and Cross: The Intersection of Pueblo and European Visual Symbolic Systems." *New Mexico Historical Review* 64(1989): 325-340. Notes: Analyzes the similarity in religious symbols, especially the cloud and cross, in Pueblo and Christian design.

[J170]

Klamath Trinity Joint Unified School District. *Indians of Northwest California: History/Social Science and Literature Based Curriculum Units*. 2d ed. Hoopa, CA: The Author, 1999. 325 pp. Notes: Presents the folklore and basket-making activities of the Karuk Indians as a school resource. Three videos accompany the publication.

[J171]

Klein, Laura F. and Lillian A. Ackerman, eds. *Women and Power in Native North America*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995. 294 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with a few on California and Southwestern Indian women and the position they held historically in their cultures.

[J172]

Knowles, Gerald M. *The Navajo of North America*. Minneapolis: Lerner Publications Co., 2002. Notes: Presents the history, culture, and ecological management of the Navajo at the juvenile reading level.

[J173]

Koerper, Henry C., John S. Killingley, and R.E. Taylor. "The Little Ice Age and Coastal Southern California Human

Economy." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 7(1985): 99-103. Notes: Details the the "Little Ice Age's" effect on the native population, 1400-1850.

[J174]

Lamb, Susan. *Montezuma Castle National Monument*. Edited by Ron Foreman. Tucson: Southwest Parks and Monuments Association, 1993. 15 pp. Notes: An historical overview of the Sinagua Indian culture.

[J175]

Lang, Harry Steve. "Agrogenesis in the American Southwest: A Coevolutionary Model of Agricultural Discovery." M.A. thesis, University of Texas, Austin, 1993. 276 pp. Notes: An historical study of agricultural practice among the Indians of the Tehucacan area especially corn crops.

[J176]

Larsen, Clark Spencer, ed. *Native American Demography in the Spanish Borderlands*. New York: Garland Pub., 1991. 515 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Indian population history especially in regard to disease during the Spanish colonial period.

[J177]

Lavalle, Dorothy. "Batawat by the Sea: The Wiyot in McKinleyville, California." M.A. thesis, Humboldt State University, 1998. 194 pp. Notes: A study of the coastal Wiyot Indians of Humboldt County.

[J178]

Lavender, David. *Mother Earth, Father Sky: Pueblo Indians of the American Southwest*. New York: Holiday House, 1998. 117 pp. Notes: Presents Pueblo history and culture at the juvenile reading level.

[J179]

Lawlor, Elizabeth Jane. "Archaeological Site-Formation Processes Affecting Plant Remains in the Mojave Desert." Ph. D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 1995. 603 pp. Notes: Details the ecological practices of desert plants by the Paiute and Chemehuevi Indians.

[J180]

Laylander, Don. *Early Ethnography of the Californias, 1533-1825*. Salinas, CA: Coyote Press, 2000. 214 pp. Notes: A discussion of the history of ethnological methodology and acceptance along with a history and culture of native peoples of California and Baja California.

[J181]

Lazcano Sahagun, Carlos. *Pa-Tai: La Historia Olvidada de Ensenada*. Ensenada, Mexico: Museo de Historia de Ensenada, 2000. 175 pp. Notes: A description of archaeological findings pertaining to the Kamia Indians of Ensenada in Baja California.

[J182]

Lee, Georgia and Giorgio Bacchin. *A Day with a Chumash*. Minneapolis: Runestone Press, 1999. 48 pp. Notes: At the juvenile reading level, a story of the daily activities of Chumash Indians who lived along the California coast.

[J183]

Lekson, Stephen H. *Archaeological Overview of Southwestern New Mexico: Final Draft*. Santa Fe: New Mexico Historic Preservation Division, 1992. 217 pp. Notes: A study of the archaeological excavations in the Mimbres River Valley concerning the Pueblo Indians.

[J184]

Leone, Carol Patricia. "When the Dancing Stopped: The Smoki People of Prescott, Arizona." M.A. thesis, Arizona State University, 1995. 75 pp. Notes: A history of Indian dance.

[J185]

Leventhal, Alan. "A Reinterpretation of Some Bay Area Shellmound Sites: A View from the Mortuary Complex from Ca-Ala-329, the Ryan Mound." M.A. thesis, San Jose State University, 1993. 446 pp. Notes: Discusses the burial customs of the Costanoan Indians of the San Francisco Bay area based on archaeological evidence.

[J186]

Lindgren, Axel and Ned Simmons, eds. *Tsurai-Trinidad Trails: "Iya Kwe Natamer" = Greeting - Hello, My Friend*. Trinidad, CA: Axel Lindgren, 1998. Notes: A compilation of articles from the Trinidad News and Views and the Trinidad Museum Society Newsletter. An historical account of the Tsurau Indian settlement in Humboldt County.

[J187]

Lindford, Laurance D. *Navajo Places: History, Legend, Landscape: A Narrative of Important Places on and Near the Navajo Reservation, with Notes on their Significance to Navajo Culture and History*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 2000. 353 pp. Notes: A guidebook to Navajo history, culture, place names, and mythology.

[J188]

Liptak, Karen. *Indians of the Southwest*. New York: Facts on File, 1991. 96 pp. Notes: A history of the Southwestern Indian culture and transformation written at the juvenile reading level.

[J189]

Lister, Florence Cline. *Behind Painted Walls: Incidents in Southwestern Archaeology*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2000. 168 pp. Notes: A study of the history of mural painting and decoration of the Pueblos with anecdotal commentary.

[J190]

_____. *Prehistory in Peril: The Worst and the Best of Durango Archeology*. Niwot: University Press of Colorado, 1997. 196 pp. Notes: A discussion of the archaeological excavations concerning the Pueblo Indians of the Durango region in Colorado.

[J191]

Lister, Robert Hill and Florence Cline Lister. *Aztec Ruins National Monument: Administrative History of an Archeological Preserve*. Santa Fe: Division of History, Southwest Cultural Resources Center, 1990. 313 pp. Notes: A look at the conservation and restoration of the architecture of the Pueblo Indians with a history of the Indian culture dispersed throughout.

[J192]

Loverci, Francesca. "Homo Californianus: Vicende Storiche e Letterarie." *Clio [Italy]* 33(1997): 5-40. Notes: Complete presentation of the history of Spanish and Mexican California concentrating on missionary and Indian interaction. In Italian.

[J193]

Lugo, Alejandro. "Fragmented Lives, Assembled Goods: A Study in Maquilas, Culture, and History at the Mexican Borderlands." Ph.D. diss., Stanford University, 1995. 179 pp. Notes: A study in the quantity of collected materials by the various Indian groups.

[J194]

Lund, Bill. *The Apache Indians*. Mankato, MN: Bridgestone Books, 1998. 24 pp. Notes: A summary history of the Apache culture and interactions with other cultural groups written at the juvenile reading level.

[J195]

_____. *The Chumash Indians*. Mankato, MA: Bridgestone Books, 1998. Notes: Presents the Chumash culture at the juvenile reading level.

[J196]

Luthin, Herbert W. *Surviving Through the Days: Translations of Native California Stories and Songs*. Berkeley:

University of California Press, 2002. 640 pp.

[J197]

Lycett, Mark Thomas. "Archaeological Implications of European Contact: Demography, Settlement, and Land Use in the Middle Rio Grande Valley, New Mexico." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1995. 760 pp. Notes: Discusses the damaging effects Spanish settlement had on the Pueblo Indians in the sixteenth century through disease, exploitation, and cultural intrusion.

[J198]

Mack, Joanne Marylynne. Klamath River Canyon Prehistory and Ethnology. Portland, OR: U.S. Bureau of Land Management, Oregon State Office, 1991. 110 pp. Notes: A study of the Shastan Indian culture.

[J199]

Madrid, Roque. The Navajos in 1705: Roque Madrid's Campaign Journal. Edited by Rick Hendricks and John P. Wilson. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1996. 175 pp. Notes: A reprinting of Madrid's (1644-1723) 1705 journal that has descriptions of Navajo life and customs. Text of the journal is in Spanish, and the notes are in English.

[J200]

Magnaghi, Russell M. "Plains Indians in New Mexico: The Genizaro Experience." *Great Plains Quarterly* 10:2(1990): 86-95. Notes: Examines the history of the Genizaros who were captured Plains Indians and became indentured servants to the Hispanics, 1681-1860.

[J201]

Malinowski, Sharon, ed. *The Gale Encyclopedia of Native American Tribes*. 4 vols. Detroit: Gale, 1998. Notes: Volume 2 covers Southwest Indians, and volume 4 covers California Indians.

[J202]

Malotki, Ekkehart. *The Hopi Salt Journey: A Ritual Pilgrimage into the Grand Canyon*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1991. Notes: Discusses the historical usage of salt in Hopi Indian rites and ceremonies.

[J203]

Mangum, Neil C. *In the Land of Frozen Fires: A History of Occupation in El Malpais Country*. Santa Fe: Southwest Cultural Resources Center, 1990. 101 pp. Notes: A discussion of Indian history found in the El Malpais National Monument, New Mexico.

[J204]

Margolin, Malcolm and Jeannine Gendar, eds. *California Indians and the Environment*. Berkeley: Heyday Books, 1992. 24 pp. Notes: Appeared in the periodical *News from Native California*, Spring 1992.

[J205]

_____ and Yolanda Montijo. *Native Ways: California Indian Stories and Memories*. Berkeley: Heyday Books, 1995. 127 pp. Notes: Written for the juvenile reading level, presents the folklore and customs of California Indians.

[J206]

Martin, Debra L. *Black Mesa Anasazi Health: Reconstructing Life from Patterns of Death and Disease*. Carbondale: Southern Illinois University at Carbondale, Center for Archaeological Investigations, 1991. 314 pp.

[J207]

Martin, John F. "The Havasupai." *Plateau* 54:4(1986): 1-32. Notes: Considers the history of the Havasupai beginning in 1598 and its environmental practices and relationship with Spanish and Mexican colonial government.

[J208]

Martinez, Wilfred O. *Anza and Cuerno Verde: Decisive Battle*. Pueblo, CO: El Escritorio, 2001. 114 pp. Notes: Juan

Bautista de Anza's (1735-1788) confrontation with the Comanche Indians.

[J209]

Mathes, W. Michael. *Ethnology of the Baja California Indians*. New York: Garland Pub., 1992. 510 pp.

[J210]

Matlock, Gary. *The Archaeology and History of the Trail Canyon Ranch, Southwest Colorado*. Durango, CO: Center of Southwest Studies, 1997. 109 pp. Notes: A report on excavations and historical findings at Pueblo Indian sites in the Trail Canyon region.

[J211]

Matson, R.G. *The Origins of Southwestern Agriculture*. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1991. 356 pp. Notes: An examination of historical agricultural practices, especially corn farming, of the Pueblo Indians.

[J212]

McCall, Lynne and Rosalind Perry. *The Chumash People: Materials for Teachers and Students*. Rev. ed. San Luis Obispo, CA: EZ Nature, 1991. 80 pp. Notes: A project of the Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History.

[J213]

McCarthy, James H., Frances McCarthy, James Bass, and Lori Kelly. *California Indian Activities*. Jackson, CA: Conceptual Productions, 1997. 50 pp. Notes: A teacher's resource aimed at the elementary and intermediate grade levels.

[J214]

McCawley, William. *The First Angelinos: The Gabrielino Indians of Los Angeles*. Banning, CA: Maliki Museum Press; Novato, CA: Ballena, 1996. 288 pp. Notes: Covers eighteenth to nineteenth century.

[J215]

McDonald, Dedra S. "Intimacy and Empire: Indian-African Interaction in Spanish Colonial New Mexico, 1500-1800." *American Indian Quarterly* 22(Winter/Spring 1998): 134-156. Notes: Traces the history of miscegenation between Blacks and Indians.

[J216]

McIntosh, Roderick J., Joseph A. Tainter, and Susan Keech McIntosh, eds. *The Way the Wind Blows: Climate, History, and Human Action*. New York: Columbia University Press, 2000. 413 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on California and Southwest Indian culture.

[J217]

McKissack, Pat. *The Apache*. Chicago: Childrens Press, 1984. 45 pp. Notes: An overview of Apache history and culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J218]

Miles, Dale Curtis and Paul R. Machula, eds. *History of the San Carlos Apache*. Rev. ed. N.p.: San Carlos Apache Historic and Cultural Preservation Office, 1998. 40 pp. Notes: A history of the Indian group found at the San Carlos Indian Reservation, Arizona.

[J219]

Milliken, Randall. "An Ethnohistory of the Indian People of the San Francisco Bay Area from 1770 to 1810." University of California, Berkeley, 1991. 674 pp.

[J220]

_____. *A Time of Little Choice: The Disintegration of Tribal Culture in the San Francisco Bay Area, 1769-1810*. Menlo Park, CA: Ballena, 1995. 364 pp.

[J221]

Minear, Tish and Janet Limon. *Discover Native America: Arizona, Colorado, New Mexico, Utah*. New York: Hippocrene Books, 1995. 455 pp. Notes: A guidebook with history on the Southwest Indian groups.

[J222]

Minnis, Paul E. Charles L. Redman, eds. *Perspectives on Southwestern Prehistory*. Boulder, CO: Westview Press, 1990. 434 pp. Notes: An investigation into Southwest Indian archaeology.

[J223]

Mondragon, Lucila, Argelia Valdez, and Jacqueline Tello. *Relatos Pai Pai = Kuriut' Trab Pai Pai*. Mexico City: Secretaria de Educacion Publica, Coordinacion Nacional de Proyectos, 1994. 77 pp. Notes: Provides the folklore of the Paipai Indians in Baja California. In Spanish and Paipai languages.

[J224]

Moss, Maria. "We've Been Here Before: Women in Creation Myths and Contemporary Literature of the Native American Southwest." Ph.D. diss., Universitat Hamburg, 1993. 212 pp. Notes: A study of Navajo and Pueblo Indian women in myths and portrayal in contemporary literature such as in works by Leslie Silko and N. Scott Momaday.

[J225]

Naranjo, Tessie. "Social Change and Pottery-making at Santa Clara Pueblo." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 1992. 136 pp. Notes: Investigates the historical life and customs of Pueblo Indians and pottery-making at the Santa Clara Pueblo.

[J226]

Nardo-Morgan, Angela M. "Environmental History of Sonoma Creek Watershed." M.A. thesis, Sonoma State University, 1997. 110 pp. Notes: Addresses ecological management by Indians in the Sonoma Creek Valley.

[J227]

Nash, Gary B. "The Hidden History of Mestizo America." *Journal of American History* 82(1995): 941-964. Notes: A part of this study on racially-mixed sexual relationships and marriages is on California's early years.

[J228]

Neff, Linda Stephen. "Ancient Pueblo Spinning Traditions in the Northern Southwest." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1996. 164 pp. Notes: A study the history of cotton spinning done by the Pueblo Indians on the Colorado Plateau.

[J229]

Neitzel, Jill E., ed. *Great Towns and Regional Politics: In the Prehistoric American Southwest and Southeast*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 1999. 325 pp. Notes: A collection of essays featuring discussions on land settlement patterns and tenure of the Native Americans.

[J230]

_____. *The Regional Organization of the Hohokam in the American Southwest: A Stylistic Analysis of Red-on-Buff Pottery*. New York: Garland Pub., 1991. 188 pp. Notes: A revised printing of the author's dissertation (1984) that studies the settlement of the Hohokam Indian at the Snaketown archaeological site in Arizona based on pottery themes.

[J231]

Newton, Don. *The Beginning of the World*. Los Angeles: Distributed by Arroyo Books, 1995. Notes: Creation tradition among the Indians of southern California.

[J232]

Noble, David Grant. *Ancient Ruins of the Southwest: An Archaeological Guide*. 2d, rev. ed. Flagstaff, AZ: Northland Pub., 2000. 238 pp. Notes: An illustrated guidebook to Pueblo, Hohokam, and Anasazi Indian archaeological sites.

[J233]

_____. 101 Questions about Ancient Indians of the Southwest. Tucson: Southwest Parks and Monuments Association, 1998. 31 pp. Notes: Presents the history and culture of early Southwest Indian groups at the juvenile reading level.

[J234]

Norton, Jack. Genocide in Northwestern California: When Our Worlds Cried. San Francisco: Indian Historical Press, 1997. 180 pp. Notes: Details the ill treatment of the Hupa Indians.

[J235]

_____. Natasha Goes to the Bush Dance. Hemet, CA: J&J Norton, 2000. 52 pp. Notes: About dances and celebrations of the Yurok Indians.

[J236]

_____, Jana Norton, and Thomas Hunnicutt. A Teacher's Source Book on Genocide: The Native Experience in Northern California: The Bridge Gulch Massacre, 1852. N.p.: J&J Norton, 1998. 107 pp. Notes: A teacher's aide on the treatment of California Indians.

[J237]

O'Donnell, Joan Kathryn, ed. Here, Now, and Always: Voices of the First Peoples of the Southwest. Santa Fe: Museum of New Mexico Press, 2001. 87 pp. Notes: Focuses on the cosmology and philosophy of the early Indians.

[J238]

Ogle, Beverly Banner. Whisper of the Maidu: My Indian Ancestors of the Hum Bug Valley. N.p., 1998. 67 pp. Notes: An account of the Maidu Indians of Plumas County.

[J239]

O'Neill, Dennis H. "The Spanish Use of Glass Beads as Pacification Gifts Among the Luiseno, Ipai, and Tipai of Southern California." *Pacific Coast Archaeological Society Quarterly* 28:2(1992): 1-17. Notes: Describes the use of glass beads as gifts by the Spanish to facilitate peaceful interaction with the Indian groups.

[J240]

Ortiz, Alfonso. The Pueblo. New York: Chelsea House, 1994. 120 pp. Notes: An overview history of the Pueblo Indian culture.

[J241]

Palkovich, Ann M. "Historic Population of the Eastern Pueblos, 1540-1910." *Journal of Anthropological Research* 41(1985): 401-426. Notes: Analyzes demographic data for correctness and the sources for reliability.

[J242]

Pasqua, Sandra M. The Navajo Nation. Mankato, MN: Bridgestone Books, 2000. 24 pp. Notes: A short history of Navajo culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J243]

Patterson, Victoria. Round Valley Ethnohistory. Arcata, CA: California Indian Conference, 1991. 18 pp. Notes: A paper delivered at the 5th Annual California Indian Conference, Arcata, California, October 13, 1989. Mostly about the Indian culture in the Round Valley Indian Reservation area.

[J244]

Peregrine, Peter N., Gary M. Feinman, and Christopher K. Chase-Dunn, eds. Pre-Columbian World Systems. Madison, WI: Prehistory Press, 1996. 122 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on early Indian economic systems in the Southwest and Mexico.

[J245]

Phillips, George Harwood. *The Enduring Struggle: Indians in California History*. Sparks, NV: Materials for Today's Learning, 1996. 93 pp. Notes: Addresses the ill treatment of California Indians.

[J246]

_____. *Indians and Intruders in Central California, 1769-1849*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1993. 223 pp.

[J247]

Pinon Flores, Irais. *Rectario Indigena de Baja California*. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 2000. 135 pp. Notes: Describes the foodways and cookery of the Paipai, Kiliwa, Cocopa, and K'maiai Indians for Baja California. In Spanish.

[J248]

Plog, Stephen. *Ancient Peoples of the American Southwest*. New York: Thames and Hudson, 1997. 224 pp.

[J249]

Powell, Suzanne I. *The Pueblos*. New York: F. Watts, 1993. Notes: A history of Pueblo Indian culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J250]

Powers, Robert P., Janet Dale Orcutt, and Genevieve N. Head. *The Bandelier Archeological Survey*. 2 vols. Santa Fe: Anthropology Projects, Cultural Resources Management, Intermountain Region, National Park Service, 1999. Notes: Presents the archaeological sites at Bandelier National Monument in regard to Pueblo Indian excavation.

[J251]

Press, Petra. *The Pueblo*. Minneapolis, MN: Compass Point Books, 2001. 48 pp. Notes: A short history of Pueblo Indian culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J252]

Pritzker, Barry. *Native Americans: An Encyclopedia of History, Culture, and Peoples*. 2 vols. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 1998. 409 pp. Notes: Volume 1 is on Indians from the Southwest, California, Northwest Coast, Great Basin Plateau.

[J253]

Rabasa, Jose. "Aesthetics of Colonial Violence: The Massacre of Acoma in Gaspar de Villagra's *Historia de la Nueva Mexico*." *College Literature* 20(October 1993): 96-114. Notes: Examines Villagra's (died 1620) account of the massacre.

[J254]

Ramenofsky, Ann F. "The Problem of Introduced Infectious Diseases in New Mexico: A.D. 1540-1680." *Journal of Anthropological Research* 52(Summer 1996): 161-184.

[J255]

Rasmussen, Karen and Craig F. Woodman. *3,000 Years of Prehistory at the Red Beach Site, CA-SDI-811, Marine Corps Base, Camp Pendleton, California*. Santa Barbara: Science Applications International Corp., 1998. 246 pp. Notes: Captures the cultural history of the California Indian at the archaeological site near the mouth of Las Flores Creek.

[J256]

Reed, Annette Louise. "Neeyu Nn'ee min' Nngheeyilh Naach'aaghitlhni: Lhla't'i Deeni Tr'vmdan' Natlhsri = Rooted in the Land of Our Ancestors, We Are Strong: A Tolowa History." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1999. 205 pp. Notes: An ethnohistory of the Tolowa Indians of California.

[J257]

Reed, Marjorie. Hopi Lifestyle and Historical Events: Ten Reproductions of Paintings. Carefree, AZ: The Author, 1990? Notes: A booklet that presents photos of the paintings that illustrate the cultural activities of the Hopi Indian in Arizona.

[J258]

Reid, J. Jefferson and Stephanie Michelle Whittlesey. The Archaeology of Ancient Arizona. Tucson: University of Arizona Press, 1997. 297 pp. Notes: A discussion of the cultural history of the Pueblo Indians as found in archaeological excavations in Arizona.

[J259]

Rivers, Betty J., Robert O. Gibson, and Glenn Farris. A Line Through the Past: Historical and Ethnographic Background for the Branch Canal. San Luis Obispo: San Luis Obispo County Archaeological Society, 2000. 146 pp. Notes: Provides ethnogeography information of the Salinan and Chumash Indians in San Luis Obispo and Santa Barbara counties.

[J260]

Roberts, Alexa, Richard M. Begay, and Klara B. Kelley. Bitsiis Nineezi = The River of Neverending Life: Navajo History and Cultural Resources of the Grand Canyon and the Colorado River. Window Rock, AZ: Navajo Nation Historic Preservation Dept., 1995. 181 pp. Notes: An environmental study of water resource development at Glen Canyon and Navajo property rights.

[J261]

Roberts, David. In Search of the Old Ones: Exploring the Anasazi World of the Southwest. New York: Touchstone, 1996. 271 pp.

[J262]

Robinson, John W., Bruce D. Risher, and Elna S. Bakker. The San Jacintos: The Mountain Country from Banning and Borrego Valley. Arcadia, CA: Big Santa Anita Historical Society, 1993. 252 pp. Notes: Contains some information on the history of the Cahuilla Indians.

[J263]

Robison, John Kelly. "Agriculture and Economy at Acoma Pueblo, 1598-1821." M.A. thesis, University of Montana, 1992. 133 pp. Notes: Has some information on Franciscan mission agriculture.

[J264]

_____. "Phoenix on the Mesa: Acoma Pueblo During the Spanish Colonial Period, 1500-1821." Ph.D. diss., Oklahoma State University, 1997. 372 pp. Notes: Traces the struggle of the Acoma Indians in reaction to Spanish treatment and their resiliency to reestablish themselves many times throughout the long colonial period.

[J265]

Rogers, Daniel and Samuel M. Wilson, eds. Ethnohistory and Archaeology: Approaches to Postcontact Change in the Americas. New York: Plenum Press, 1993. 237 pp. Notes: Papers presented at the 1988 conference of the Society for American Archaeology held at Phoenix on the acculturation of the Indian with some essays on New Spain and the Southwest.

[J266]

Roper, Beryl Cain. Trementina Revisted. Clarendon, TX: Aquamarine Publications, 1994. 81 pp. Notes: Addresses the Trementina Indian ruins in New Mexico discussing the life and customs of the Indians who lived there.

[J267]

Rosales-Lopez, Alfonso and Harumi Fujita. La Antigua California Prehispanica: La Vida Costera en El Conchalito. Mexico City: Instituto Nacional de Antropologia e Historia, 2000. 172 pp. Notes: Provides information on the customs, especially funeral customs, of the Baja California Indians at the Conchalito archaeological site.

[J268]

Rosenthal, Jeffrey S. "A Cultural Chronology for Solano County, California." M.A. thesis, Sonoma State University, 1996. 74 pp. Notes: There are entries in the historical chronology for Indians of the county.

[J269]

Ross, Pamela. *The Pueblo Indians*. Mankato, MN: Bridgestone Books, 1999. Notes: A short history of Pueblo culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J270]

Rothrock, David P. *The 1837 Navajo Attack on Oraibi: As Recorded by a Petroglyph in Cottonwood Canyon, Carbon County, Utah*. Silver City, NM: The Author, 1994. 21 pp. Notes: A short account of the Navajo and Hopi conflict.

[J271]

_____. *Petroglyph Record of Awatovi Exiles in Petrified Forest, Arizona*. Silver City, NM: The Author, 1994. 23 pp. Notes: A short account of the Hopi driving an Indian group from the Awatovi settlement, 1680-1693.

[J272]

_____. *Petroglyph Record of the Mask Cult in Utah*. Silver City, NM: The Author, 1994. 39 pp. Notes: A short study of the Pueblo Indian fertility cult.

[J273]

Ryan, MaryEllen. "A Well Looking Affable People - ": *The Ohlone of Aulintak/Santa Cruz and Their Predecessors*. Santa Cruz, CA: City of Santa Cruz Planning Department, 2000. 16 pp. Notes: An historical narrative of the Ohlone Indians, who once lived in the Santa Cruz area, to accompany an historical planning document.

[J274]

Salmon, Roberto Mario. *Indian Revolts in Northern New Spain: A Synthesis of Resistance, 1680-1786*. Landham, MD: University Press of America, 1991. 145 pp.

[J275]

Samuels, David William. "A Sense of the Past: Music, Place, and History on the San Carlos Apache Reservation." Ph.D. diss., University of Texas, Austin, 1998. 406 pp. Notes: A study of the Apache Indians at the San Carlos Reservation, Arizona, their history and culture.

[J276]

Sando, Joe S. *Pope, Architect of the First American Revolution, August 10, 1680*. Santa Fe: Clear Light Publishers, 1998. Notes: Examines Indian rebel Pope's (1630-1688) role in the Pueblo Revolt of 1680 in New Mexico.

[J277]

_____. *Pueblo Profiles: Cultural Identity Through Centuries of Change*. Santa Fe: Clear Light, 1998. 324 pp. Notes: History of the Pueblo Indians beginning 1680.

[J278]

Santella, Andrew. *The Apache*. New York: Children's Press, 2001. 47 pp. Notes: A history of Apache culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J279]

Sayers, Charles Leroy and John Peabody Harrington. *The Spirit-Soaring Drum: An Account of the American Mutsun Indians of San Juan Bautista, California, from the Field Notes of John Peabody Harrington, the Juan 1920 Report*. San Jose: California Landmark Publications, 1993. Notes: Addresses the culture of the Costanoan Indians of San Benito County.

[J280]

Schroder, Susan, ed. *Native Resistance and the Pax Colonial in New Spain*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 1998. 200 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Indian resistance and rebellion in New Spain concentrating on five such incidents.

[J281]

Schwartz, Richard. *The Circle of Stones: An Investigation of the Circle of Stones in Stampede Valley, Sierra County, California*. Salinas, CA: Coyote Press, 1995. 62 pp. Notes: Examines the possible reasons for the circle of stones assembled by Indians in the area.

[J282]

Scott, Brandy Berlin. "'Trapped Between Two Worlds': A Comparative Study of Comanche Reactions to Spanish New Mexico and the Republic of Texas." M.A. thesis, Georgia Southern University, 1997. 118 pp.

[J283]

Scurlock, Dan, Peggy A. Gerow, and David Kammer. *The Cultural Resources of Tome Hill: A Multidisciplinary Investigation*. Albuquerque: Office of Contract Archeology, University of New Mexico, 1995. 215 pp. Notes: Focuses on the archaeological excavations at Tome Hill, New Mexico concerning the Pueblo Indians and tribal culture and history.

[J284]

Sebastian, Lynne. *The Chaco Anasazi: Sociopolitical Evolution in the Prehistoric Southwest*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1992. 181 pp. Notes: Examines the archaeological evidence found at Chaco Canyon, New Mexico and presents and offers a history of Anasazi social and political culture.

[J285]

Seltzer-Kelly, Deborah L. "Healing the Body/Healing the Cosmos: The Role of the Indigenous Healer in Seventeenth-Century Mexico as Seen in Hernando Ruiz de Alarcon's 'Treatise on the Heathen Superstitions that Today Live Among the Indians Native to This New Spain, 1629.'" M.A. thesis, University of Nevada, Reno, 2000. 69 pp. Notes: Assesses Alarcon's treatise in regard to methods used by the healers and their relationship to the person and the cosmos.

[J286]

Sherrow, Victoria. *The Hopis: Pueblo People of the Southwest*. Brookfield, CT: Millbrook Press, 1993. 64 pp. Notes: A short historical treatment of Hopi culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J287]

Simmons, William S. "Indian Peoples of California." *California History* 76:2-3(1997): 48-77. Notes: An assessment of the written resources concerning the California Indian from 1820 to 1940, their importance, and the significance of the anthropological interviews of Indians in the 1930s.

[J288]

Sitka, Lisa. *Indians of the Southwest: Traditions, History, Legends, and Life*. Philadelphia: Courage Books, 1997. 64 pp. Notes: A history of Southwest Indian culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J289]

Smith, Dottie. *The History of the Indians of Shasta County*. Redding, CA: The Author, 1995. 224 pp.

[J290]

Smith, Lillian. "A Fourth Chumash Inscribed Basket with a Design from a Spanish Colonial Coin." *Ventura County Historical Society Quarterly* 34(Summer 1987): 12-21.

[J291]

Sneve, Virginia Driving Hawk. *The Navajos: A First Americans Book*. Needham, MA: Silver Burdett Ginn, 1996. 32 pp. Notes: A short history of the Navajo culture written at the juvenile level.

[J292]

Sozzi, Lionello. "Le Californie Selve: Un'utopia Leopardiana." *Annali della Scuola Normale Superiore di Pisa: Classe di Lettere e Filosofia [Italy]* 15(1985): 187-232. Notes: Examines Giacomo Leopardi's works of 1822-24 in regard to "wild Californians" or savages, his resource material and his image of the California Indian. In Italian.

[J293]

Spencer, Victoria. "Culture and Built Form: Change and Continuity in a Hopi Village." M.A. thesis, Northern Arizona University, 1998. 98 pp. Notes: A study of Hopi historical architecture found at Kykotsmovi, Arizona

[J294]

Stephenson, Claude D. "A Comparative Analysis of Matachines Music and Its History and Dispersion in the American Southwest." Ph.D. diss., University of New Mexico, 2001. 302 pp. Notes: An examination of the origins, history and music of the Matachines dance that is exclusive to the Southwest.

[J295]

Sterling, Clarence R. "Chumash Wind Instruments." *Ventura County Historical Society Quarterly* 34(Summer 1989): entire issue.

[J296]

Stewart, Melissa. *The Navajo*. New York: Children's Press, 2002. Notes: A short history on Navajo culture written at the juvenile reading level.

[J297]

Stockel, H. Henrietta. *The Lightning Stick: Arrows, Wounds, and Indian Legends*. Reno: University of Nevada Press, 1995. 131 pp. Notes: Covers Southwest Indians, their weapons and injuries.

[J298]

_____. *Survival of the Spirit: Chiricahua Apaches in Captivity*. Reno: University of Nevada Press, 1993. 331 pp. Notes: Discusses the religious and medical practices of captive Chiricahua Apaches.

[J299]

Stodder, Ann Lucy Wiener. "Paleoepidemiology of Eastern and Western Pueblo Communities in Protohistoric New Mexico." Ph.D. diss., University of Colorado, 1990. 398 pp. Notes: A study of disease propagation among the ancient Pueblo Indian groups.

[J300]

Stoffle, Richard W. *Piapxa 'Uipi (Big River Canyon): Southern Paiute Ethnographic Resource Inventory and Assessment for Colorado River Corridor, Glen Canyon National Recreation Area, Utah and Arizona, and Grand Canyon National Park, Arizona: Final Report*. Tucson: Bureau of Applied Research in Anthropology, University of Arizona, 1994. 358 pp.

[J301]

Stone, Glenn Davis and Christian E. Downum. "Non-Boserupian Ecology and Agricultural Risk: Ethnic Politics and Land Control in the Arid Southwest." *American Anthropologist* 101(March 1999): 113-128. Notes: Assesses Ester Boserup's concept of ecology and agriculture risk among the Singua and Cohonina cultures and its affect on population.

[J302]

Stott, Jon C. "Native Tales and Traditions in Books for Children." *American Indian Quarterly* 16(1992): 373-380. Notes: Gives insight into children's books on Indian themes with one book being about California Indians.

[J303]

Sutton, Imre. "The Cartographic Factor in Indian Land Tenure: Some Examples from Southern California." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 12:2(1988): 53-80. Notes: Assesses the value of maps in determining Indian land

tenure providing specific examples of such sources concerning the Indians of southern California.

[J304]

Sutton, Mark Q. and Robert M. Yoche. "Perishable Artifacts from Cave No. 5, Providence Mountains, California." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 10(1988): 117-123. Notes: Examines Indian artifacts of a perishable nature discovered in San Bernardino County from the late 1700s and 1800s.

[J305]

_____ and Eric W. Ritter. "Two Cast-Iron Pots from Aboriginal Contexts in Southern California." *Journal of California and Great Basin Anthropology* 9(1987): 289-292. Notes: Provides a description of pieces of iron pots found at two Indian sites in San Diego County.

[J306]

Swan-Jackson, Alys. *The Apaches and Pueblo Peoples of the Southwest*. Oxford: Heinemann, 1996. 48 pp.

[J307]

Sweet, Jill D. and Karen E. Larson. "The Horse, Santiago, and a Ritual Game: Pueblo Indian Responses to Three Spanish Introductions." *Western Folklore* 53(January 1994): 69-85. Notes: Addresses three Spanish customs adopted by the Pueblo Indians, which were the usage of the horse, the honoring of the saint Santiago Matamoros, and a game played while riding a horse, "pulling the rooster."

[J308]

Taylor, William B. and Franklin Pease G.Y., eds. *Violence, Resistance, and Survival in the Americas: Native Americans and the Legacy of Conquest*. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1994. 296 pp. Notes: A collection of essays that includes coverage of New Spain's Indian policies.

[J309]

Teixeira, Lauren S. *The Costanoan/Ohlone Indians of the San Francisco and Monterey Bay Area: A Research Guide*. Menlo Park, CA: Ballena, 1997. 130 pp. Notes: Covers 1769-1810.

[J310]

Thorne, Tanis C. *The Campoodie of Nevada City: The Story of a Rancheria*. Nevada City, CA: Sansoucci Publications, 2000. 50 pp. Notes: A short history of the Maidu Indians in the region.

[J311]

Thornton, Lawrence. *Ghost Woman*. New York: Ticknor & Fields, 1992. Notes: Historical fiction of an Indian woman in the Santa Barbara area. Republished in 1999 by the University of California Press.

[J312]

Tiller, Veronica E. Velarde. *The Jicarilla Apache Tribe: A History*. Rev. ed. Albuquerque: BowArrow Pub. Co., 2000. 289 pp. Notes: Has an account of the early tribal years.

[J313]

Titchenal, Paul Brooks. "A Chronology for Glass Beads from California and the Western Great Basin." M.A. thesis, California State University, Chico, 1994. 141 pp. Notes: Examines glass bead from Indian archaeological sites and places them in a production timeline.

[J314]

Towner, Ronald H. *The Archaeology of Navajo Origins*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 1996. 322 pp. Notes: A large collection of essays discussing early Navajo culture.

[J315]

Trafzer, Clifford E. *American Indians as Cowboys*. Newcastle, CA: Sierra Oaks Pub. Co., 1992. 80 pp. Notes: The

concentration is on the California Indian and his activity in the cattle business.

[J316]

Trierweiler, William Nicholas. *Prehistoric Tewa Economy: Modeling Subsistence Production on the Pajarito Plateau*. New York: Garland Pub., 1990. 296 pp.

[J317]

True, D.L. "Bedrock Milling Elements as Indicators of Subsistence and Settlement Patterns in Northern San Diego County, California." *Pacific Coast Archaeological Society Quarterly* 29:2(1993): 1-26. Notes: Describes the hand tools used by California Indians to process acorns which provides insight into the culture, beginning in the fifteenth century.

[J318]

Trujillo, Octaviana V. "The Yaqui of Guadalupe, Arizona: A Century of Cultural Survival Through Trilingualism." *American Indian Culture and Research Journal* 22:4(1998): 67-88. Notes: Chronicles the Yaqui Indians' desire to preserve their language beginning in the early 1700s while speaking Spanish and English as well.

[J319]

Turner, Wilson G. and Wes Chambers. *The Halloran Spring Petroglyphs*. Redlands, CA: San Bernardino County Museum, 1991. 45 pp. Notes: A discussion of the Indian petroglyphs in the Mojave Desert. Originally published in the *Quarterly of the San Bernadino County Museum Association*, vol. 38, Spring 1991.

[J320]

Universidad Autonoma de Ciudad Juarez. *El Contacto Entre les Espanoles e Indigenas en el Norte de la Nueva Espana*. Juarez, Mexico: The Author, 1992. 215 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Indian-European contact and interaction in New Spain. In Spanish.

[J321]

University of Pennsylvania Museum. *Pomo Indian Basket Weavers: Their Baskets and the Art Market*. Philadelphia: The Museum, 1998. 48 pp. Notes: Published as a special issue of the museum's periodical *Expedition* and accompanied the museum's traveling exhibit.

[J322]

Vane, Sylvia Brakke. "California Indians, Historians, and Ethnographers." *California History* 71(1992): 324-341. Notes: After examining the resources available to research the California Indian, the author concludes that there is an abundance trove of excellent materials especially anthropological work including oral history interviews don since the 1870s.

[J323]

Vale, Thomas R., ed. *Fire, Native Peoples, and the Natural Landscape*. Washington, DC: Island Press, 2002. 315 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on fire ecology and Indians with coverage of California and the Southwest.

[J324]

VanHoak, Stephen P. "Waccara's Utes: Native American Equestrian Adaptations in the Eastern Great Basin, 1776-1876." *Utah Historical Quarterly* 67(1999): 309-330. Notes: Surveys the Utes usage of horses in their nomadic existence of their sparsely populated region, a part of Mexico, ending ultimately with violent interaction with Mormon settlers.

[J325]

Vargas, Victoria D. "Copper Bell Trade Patterns in the Prehistoric Greater American Southwest." M.A. thesis, University of Oklahoma, 1994. 134 pp.

[J326]

Verano, John W. and Douglas H. Ubelaker, eds. *Disease and Demography in the Americas*. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Press, 1992. 294 pp. Notes: A collection of symposium (Seeds of Change, National Museum of Natural

History) essays on Indian populations and disease with coverage of New Spain and the Southwest.

[J327]

Vierra, Bradley J. and Clara Gualtieri, eds. *Current Research on the Late Prehistory and Early History of New Mexico*. Albuquerque: New Mexico Archaeological Council, 1992. 353 pp. Notes: A collection of conference papers held at the University of New Mexico in 1988, sponsored by the council.

[J328]

Vivian, R. Gwinn. *The Chacoan Prehistory of the San Juan Basin*. San Diego: Academic Press, 1990. 523 pp. Notes: An extensive history based on archaeological evidence found at the Pueblo Indian sites along the San Juan River basin in Colorado, Utah, and New Mexico - Chaco Culture National Historical Park.

[J329]

Walker, Phillip L. and Travis Hudson. *Chumash Healing: Changing Health and Medical Practices in an American Indian Society*. Banning, CA: Malki Museum Press, 1993. 161. Notes: A history of the Chumash folk medicine.

[J330]

Warner, Richard R. "An Ethnohistory of the Coras of the Sierra del Nayar." 2 vols. Ph.D. diss., University of California, Santa Cruz, 1998. Notes: A study of the Cora Indians of Nayarit, Mexico.

[J331]

Weber, David J., ed. *What Caused the Pueblo Revolt of 1680?* Boston: Bedford/St. Martin's, 1999. 132 pp. Notes: A selection of readings concerning the revolt in New Mexico.

[J332]

Webster, Laurie Diane. "Effects of European Contact on Textile Production and Exchange in the North American Southwest: A Pueblo Case Study." Ph.D. diss., University of Arizona, 1997. 815 pp. Notes: Traces the evolution of Pueblo Indian textiles during two hundred years of Spanish authority and examines textile production and exchange prior to Spanish rule, effect of Spanish colonial policies and Pueblo adaptation to keep the textile industry productive.

[J333]

Wehkamp, Tim. "A Selected Guide to Sources on New Mexico Indians in the Modern Period." *New Mexico Historical Review* 60(1985): 435-444. Notes: A bibliography of secondary sources.

[J334]

Weinstein, Laurie Lee, ed. *Native Peoples of the Southwest: Negotiating Land, Water, and Ethnicities*. Westport, CT: Bergin & Garvey, 2001. 252 pp. Notes: A collection of essays on Southwestern Indian history, conflict with European settlement, and compromising arrangements.

[J335]

Welch, James R. "Sprouting Valley: An Historical Ethnobotany of the Potter Valley Pomo Based on Research by Dr. John W. Hudson." M.A. thesis, Sonoma State University, 2000. 309 pp. Notes: Examines the ethnobotanical catalog of the Pomo Indian created by John Wilz Napier Hudson (1857-1936).

[J336]

When Cultures Meet: Remembering San Gabriel del Ynge Oweenge. Santa Fe: Sunstone, 1987. 96 pp. Notes: Centers on settlement of the Pueblo Indians in north central New Mexico.

[J337]

Whitmore, Thomas M. *Disease and Death in Early Colonial Mexico: Simulating Amerindian Depopulation*. Boulder: Westview Press, 1992. 261 pp.

[J338]

Wilkenson, Charles F. *Fire on the Plateau: Conflict and Endurance in the American Southwest*. Washington, DC:

Island Press, 1999. 402 pp. Notes: Addresses the confrontation of the Indians on the Colorado Plateau and settlement.

[J339]

Williams, Rosalie. *Reflections on Native American Heritage in New Mexico*. Albuquerque: City of Albuquerque Human Rights Office, 1999. 23 pp. Notes: Short history of the contributions Native Americans made to New Mexico.

[J340]

Wilson, Darryl Babe. *The Morning the Sun Went Down*. Berkeley: Heyday Books, 1998. 178 pp. Notes: Provides customs and biographies of Achomawi and Atsugewi Indians of California.

[J341]

Winter, Joseph C., ed. *Tobacco Use by Native North Americans: Sacred Smoke and Silent Killer*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 2000. 454 pp. Notes: A compilation of essays with some on the Indians of California, Mexico, and the Southwest.

[J342]

Wozniak, Frank J., Meade F. Kemrer, and Charles M. Carrillo. *History and Ethnohistory Along the Rio Chama*. Albuquerque: U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, 1992. 195 pp. Notes: A history of Indian culture found in the Rio Chama region of Colorado and New Mexico.

[J343]

Wright, Richard Bothwell. "Art Historical and Archaeological Approaches to Stylistic Theory and Cultural Interpretation to Precontact Ceramic Decoration." Ph.D. diss., University of Virginia, 1992. 532 pp. Notes: The study centers on historical Pueblo Indian pottery design.

[J344]

Wroth, William, ed. *Ute Indian Arts and Culture*. Colorado Springs: Colorado Springs Fine Arts Center, 2000. 248 pp. Notes: A collection of essays to accompany the exhibition at the Taylor Museum, Colorado Springs, held in 2000.

[J345]

Yasin, Nader R. *The Roots of Healing: Ethnomedical Adaptation of the Ohlone Indians*. Santa Clara: Santa Clara University, Department of Anthropology and Sociology, 1995. 50 pp. Notes: A look at the traditional folk medicine of the Ohlone (Costanoan Indians) of California and its history.

[J346]

Yetman, David. *The Guarijos of the Sierra Madre: Hidden People of Northwestern Mexico*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press, 2002. Notes: A history of the Guarijio Indians in Mexico and their subsistence economy and ecological practices.

[J347]

Yoder, Walter D. *The Big New Mexico Activity Book*. Albuquerque: The Author, 1991. 87 pp. Notes: A workbook for youth on the art, pottery, and history of Indian culture in New Mexico.

[J348]

Yohe, Robert M. "Reevaluation of Western Great Basin Cultural Chronology and Evidence for the Timing of the Introduction of the Bow and Arrow to Eastern California Based on New Excavations at the Rose Spring Site (CA-INY-372)." Ph.D. diss., University of California, Riverside, 1993. 306 pp.

[J349]

Zurita, Alonso de. *Relacion de los Senores de la Nueva Espana*. Edited by German Vazquez. Madrid: Historia 16, 1992. 222 pp. Notes: A reprinting of Zurita's (1512-1585) account on the treatment of Indians in New Spain by the Spanish government. In Spanish.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

Chapter Eleven

AMERICAN CONQUEST

This chapter contains works about the American movement to annex California, generally from the 1820s through the beginning of the war with Mexico in 1846.

[K1]

Autry Museum of Western Heritage. Culture y Cultura: Consequences of the U.S.-Mexican War. Los Angeles: The Author, 1998. 160 pp.

[K2]

Bagley, Will, ed. "A Bright, Rising Star": A Brief Life and a Letter of James Ferguson, Sergeant Major, Mormon Battalion, Adjutant General, Nauvoo Legion. Spokane: Arthur H. Clark Company, 2000. Notes: Ferguson (1828-1863) served in the Iowa Infantry of the battalion that played a role in the Mexican War, 1846-1848.

[K3]

Bean, Kolleen M. "Settlement Stages and Frontier Systems: The Historic and American Settlement of New Mexico's Black Range Region." Ph.D. diss., State University of New York, Buffalo, 1996. 184 pp. Notes: Analyzes the settlement patterns of Americans in Chiricahua Apache territory, 1840-1920, concluding that mining was not the only impetus but ranching and homesteading played a part too.

[K4]

Bigler, David L. and Will Bagley. Army of Israel: Mormon Battalion Narratives. Logan: Utah State University Press, 2000. 492 pp. Notes: Originally published by Arthur H. Clark, 2000. A history of the battalion that played a role in the Mexican War, 1846-1848.

[K5]

Day, Robert S. and Linda S. Day. The Mormon Battalion, the Lord's Faithful. Oviedo, FL: R.O. Day, 1996. 347 pp. Notes: Details the battalion's effort in the Mexican War, 1846-1848 in the Southwest and California.

[K6]

DelosReyes, Eileen. "The Moral Empire: The Long U.S. Road to Overseas Empire, 1776-1898." Ph.D. diss., MIT,

1991. Notes: Examines U.S. quest for the Far West.

[K7]

Di Donato, Louis A. *The Mexican War and Western San Bernardino County*. N.p.: 1994. 22 pp. Notes: Describes the Battle of Chino in 1846.

[K8]

Fox, John F. *Macnamara's Irish Colony and the United States Taking of California in 1846*. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2000. 230 pp. Notes: A study of Eugene Macnamara and his colony that immigrated to the San Joaquin Valley and assisted in the Mexican War.

[K9]

Hague, Harlan. "James K. Polk and the Expansionist Spirit." *Journal of the West* 31(July 1992): 51-57. Notes: Appraises Polk's aggressiveness in expanding American boundaries in California and New Mexico.

[K10]

Heidenreich, Linda Sue. "History and Forgetfulness in an 'American' County." Ph.D. diss., University of California, San Diego, 2000. 253 pp. Notes: Historiography of Napa County, primarily on the interaction among Americans, Indians and Mexicans beginning in early California.

[K11]

Holmes, Jonathan Harriman. *The Mormon Battalion Journal of Jonathan H. Holmes*. Edited by D. Gary Christian. Santa Clara, UT: D. Gary Christian, 1999. 210 pp. Notes: Contains a facsimile copy of Holmes' journal, that records the journey from Kansas to California to fight in the Mexican War (1846-1848), and has commentary and biography by the editor.

[K12]

Howe, Kevin Hugh. "The Gringo Fifth Column." M.A. thesis, California State University, Dominguez Hills, 1998. 77 pp. Notes: Discussion surrounds three men who spearheaded the drive to annex California by the United States through their efforts of enhancing foreign trade, planting American customs and challenging Mexican authority.

[K13]

Knill, Harry, Nick Taylor, and Donna Neary. *Rosie and the Bear Flag*. Santa Barbara: Bellerophon Books, 1993. 64 pp. Notes: Juvenile fiction of the Bear Flag Revolt of 1846.

[K14]

Matway, Elizabeth Berry. "Uncertain Histories: Writing and Rewriting National Narratives of Progress on the United States-Mexican Frontier, 1830-1850." Ph.D. diss., University of Pittsburgh, 1998. 286 pp. Notes: Assesses the literature concerning American Manifest Destiny that favored expansion and justifies it in the Mexican held territories.

[K15]

Moyano Pahissa, Angela. *La Resistencia de las Californias a la Invasion Norteamericana (1846-1848)*. Mexico City: Consejo Nacional para la Cultura y las Artes, 1992. 175 pp. Notes: An account of Mexican resistance to American forces in California and Baja California during the Mexican War. In Spanish.

[K16]

Nicholson, Loren. *Romualdo Pacheco's California!: The Mexican-American Who Won*. San Luis Obispo: California Heritage Pub. Associates, 1990. 112 pp. Notes: A biography of a Californio, Pacheco (1831-1899), who eventually became California governor and U.S. Congressman after U.S. takeover of California.

[K17]

Peterson, Richard H. "Before Going to War With Mexico in 1846, the United States Tried to Acquire California by Various other Means." *Military History* 17(December 2000): 20. Notes: A brief account of the methods the United

States employed to annex California.

[K18]

Phelan, Regina V. *The Conquered Province*. Spokane: Prosperity Press, 1996. 64 pp. Notes: An assessment of the military and the Mexican War in California, 1846-48.

[K19]

Price, Peter and Don Childers. *The Battle of San Pasqual, Dec. 6, 1846 and the Struggle for California*. San Diego: Pembroke Publishers, 1990. 42 pp. Notes: Contains maps, illustrations and guide.

[K20]

Ricketts, Norma B. *The Mormon Battalion: U.S. Army of the West, 1846-1848*. Logan: Utah State University Press, 1996. 375 pp. Notes: A history of the battalion and its participation in the Mexican War, 1846-48, in the Southwest and California.

[K21]

Rodriguez O, Jaime E. and Kathryn Vincent, eds. *Myths, Misdeeds, and Misunderstandings: The Roots of Conflict in U.S.-Mexican Relations*. Wilmington, DE: SR Books, 1997. 278 pp. Notes: A collection of essays with some on the Mexican War of 1846-1848.

[K22]

Swanson, Craig Arthur. "Vanguards of Continental Expansion: Americans in Alta California, 1790-1846." Ph.D. diss., University of Maryland, College Park, 2000. 472 pp.

[K23]

Walker, Dale L. *Bear Flag Rising: The Conquest of California, 1846*. New York: Forge, 1999. 320 pp. Notes: Discusses the Bear Flag Revolt and the Mexican War campaigns in California.

[K24]

Weber, David J. *The Californios Versus Jedediah Smith, 1826-1827*. Spokane: A.H. Clark, 1990. 82 pp. Notes: Features the correspondence of Smith.

[Back to Table of Contents](#)

A Bibliography of Early California and Neighboring Territory Through 1846:

An Era of Exploration, Missions, Presidios, Ranchos, and Indians

Compiled by
Robert LeRoy Santos
California State University, Stanislaus
University Library

Alley-Cass Publications
Turlock, CA
2002

SUBJECT INDEX

Acoma Indians, J253, J264

Acoma Pueblo, F4, J263

Adobes, C133, C151, F3, F9, F37, F41, I336

Agriculture (General)

Economics, I37

Laborers, C91, C157, G14

Missions, D63, F38, J263

New Mexico, I151, J82, J211

Southwest, I243, I311, I331, J71, J175, J301

Agua Mansa (California), F17

Agueda de San Ignacio, Maria Anna, D81

Alcohol, I199

Alumbrados, D73

Alvarado, Juan Bautista, G1

American Conquest (see also Americans), C86, C173, H36, I163, K1-K24

American West, see The West

Americans

California, C34, C101, C109, C130, C162, C166

General, E16-E17, I353

New Mexico, I81, I192

Southwest, I119, I158-I159, I369

Anasazi Indians, J16, J147, J165, J206, J232, J261, J284

Animals, see Wildlife and Domesticated Animals

Anza, Juan Bautista de, C4, C141, C169, D93-D94, H25, I7, I180, J208

Apache Indians, I95, I104, I174, K3, J4, J56, J126, J160, J194, J217-J218, J275, J278, J298, J306, J312

Archaeology

Arizona, F43, I244, J3, J43, J60, J64-J65, J92, J131, J232, J258

Baja California, J6, J97, J181, J267
California, A4, B20, C71, D7-D9, F39, F48, G14, I16, J17, J24, J40, J13, J179, J185, J255, J281, J304-
J305, J313, J319, J348
Colorado, J190
New Mexico, D161, F9, I254, J45, J87, J140, J147, J189, J191, J197, J206, J210, J222, J250, J270-J272,
J284
New Spain, D110, I16, I94, I338, J265

Architecture, see Missions, Adobes, and Presidios

Archives (Manuscript Collections), B2, H4, I10, I97, I150, I258, I276, J146

Argeda, Maria, D132

Arguello, Concepcion, C152, D65

Arguello, Luis Antonio, C6

Arizona, I49-I50, I142, I155, I157, I303, I313, I333

Arricivita, Juna Domingo, D15

Art and Artists, C79-C81, C107, D5, D16, D82, D167, D212, D225, D277, D289, D295, D322-D323, D330, I102,
I209, I253, I302, I328, J26, J62, J67, J73, J81, J83, J102, J109, J154, J157, J170, J189, J225, J257, J290, J321, J343-
J344

Autobiographies, C33, C120

Ayala, Juan Manuel de, C9

Baja California

Ecology, C22-C23, C24, C102

Economics, C46, C165, D260

Ethnicity, C155

General, C2, C12, C21, C52, C76-C77, C94, C105, C108, C115, C138-C139, C142, C146

Government, C41, C60, C118

Exploration, see Exploration, Baja California

Japanese, C149

Legends, C58, C122

Libraries, C56

Literature, C13, C75

Missions, see Missions, Baja California

Settlement, C118, C125, C160, C165, D260

Women, see Women

Bancroft Library (Manuscripts), C11

Basques, I93, I246, I333

Bear Flag Revolt, see American Conquest

Benavides, Alonso de, D250, I341

Bibliography

Arizona, A7, I245

Baja California, A7

California, A6, A7, D17, D311, D326

Mexico, A7

New Mexico, A7, D263, I245

New Spain, A7, I10, I68, I153

Blacks (see also Minorities), D32, I27, I188, I220, I259, I337, J215

Bodega y Cuadra, Juan de la, B3

Borderlands, see Southwest, Mexico, Chihuahua, Sinoloa, Sonora, New Mexico, Arizona, Baja California, and
California

Botany, see Plants

Briones, Juana, C135
 Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez, B7, B11, B12, B16
 Cadillo, Isidro, D130
 Cahuilla Indians, J14, J120, J262
 Calendars, I73
 California

- Americans, see Americans
- Architecture, C82
- Art and Artists, C79-C81
- Commerce, C36-C37, C53, C65, C101
- Cooking, C67
- Ecology, see Ecology, California
- Ethnicity, C30, C104, C162, C172, I220
- Exploration, see Exploration
- Festivals, C81
- General, A2, A3, A5, A6, B18, C14, C36-C37, C47, C63, C66, C69, C85, C111, C115-C117, C119, C124, C131, C136, C148, C173
- Hispanics, see Hispanics
- Literature, C120, C143, I122
- Migration, C91
- Plays, see Plays
- Population, C15, C96, C109
- Race, C92
- Settlement, C123, C129, C147, C159-C160
- Sex Roles, C61, C72-C73, C92, C134
- Spanish, B24, C6, C167, C173
- Trails, C68

California Historical Society, A6
 Californios, C11, C89, C131, C148, C168, F2, K16, K24
 Cartography, see Maps
 Cattle, see Ranchos
 Cattle Ranches, see Ranchos
 Channel Indians, J17
 Chihuahua Trail, D112
 Children, C48, J164
 Children's Reading, see Juvenile Reading (see also Curriculum)
 Chimayo (NM), F11, F46
 Chivalry, B24
 Chocolate, I89, I238
 Chumash Indians, D22, D25, D113, D141, D155-D156, D177, D192, D194, D196, D232, D275, D329, J58, J149, J182, J195, J212, J259, J290, J295, J329
 Christmas, D280
 Clothing, see Costumes
 Cocopa Indians, J119
 Code of Honor, I332
 Colegio de Santa Cruz de Queretaro, D262
 Colonization, see Settlements
 Colorado, I58, I264, I298
 Comanche Indians, I180, J135, J208, J282
 Consag, Fernando, D180
 Coronado, Francisco, I100-I101, I162, I231, I360
 Costanoan Indians, C163, D195, D286, J101, J10, J167, J185, J279, J309

Cooking, C67
Costumes (see also Textiles), C99
Cowboys, see Vaquero and also see Ranchos
Crespi, Juan, D61
Cupeno Indians, C10
Curriculum, A2, C2, C21, C43, D21, D40-D41, D80, D221, D292, D325, I171, I204, I373, J170, J212-J213, J236, J347
Digueno Indians, D249, J59, J63, J90, J148
Disease, see Medicine
Domesticated Animals, I17, I306
Dominicans (see also Missionaries, Missions, and the individual names of the missionaries), D205, D215
Drake, Sir Francis, B1, B9, B14, B20
Eayrs, George Washington, C101
Ecology

Arizona, I155, J132
Baja California, C22-C23, C102
California, C18, C88, C127, C132, J11, J35, J59, J323
General, C1, I111
Mexico, C88, H19, H43, I91, I271, J156
Southwest, I3, I35, I111, I151, I182, I271, I349, J56, J207

El Camino Real

California, C137, D112, D169-D170
Mexico, I60
New Mexico, I9

El Cerrito (NM), F19

El Paso, F45

Ensenada (Baja California), F5, F23, F32

Environment, see Ecology

Epidemics (see also Medicine and Smallpox), I318, J58

Escandon, Jose de, H9

Explorers, see Exploration and also the names of the individual explorers

Exploration

Baja California, B19, B27, C84
California, B1-B4, B8-B16, B18, B20-B23, B25-B26, C4, C6, C9, C42, C45, C141, D94, I214
Colorado, I58, I322
Mexico, C9
New Spain, B2, B4, B15, D93-D94, I7, I21, I24, I75, I88, I213, I231, I293-I296, I360, I367
Southwest, I78-I80, I88, I100-I101, I172, I233, I247, I317, I341, I369, I374-I376

Fages, Pedro, B4

Family and Families (see also see family names), C28, C40, C48, C121, C128, C150, C171, E7, I121, I161, I165, I351

Food, C5, C83, I260, J95, J130, J247

Folk Songs, see Music

Font, Pedro, D93-D94

Fort Ross (see also Russians in California), C78, C156, C158, C164, C170, D105, E39

Franciscans (see also Missionaries, Missions, and the individual names of the missionaries), D26, D30, D51, D58, D61, D90-D91, D118, D161, D166, D210, D217, D227-D229, D240, D250, D307, D321, D327

Fremont, John, B22

French in California, C55

Frontier, see The West (see also Settlement)

Fur-Trapping, see Trapping

Furniture, see Adobes

Gabrielino Indians, F47, J40, J55, J99, J214

Galleons, see Trade

Genealogy, see Family

Geography (see also Maps and Mapping), C2, C21, I281

Gonzaga, San Luis, D172

Government, Baja California, H26

Government, California, H34-H35

Government, Mexican, H2, H5

Government, Spanish, H1, H3, H6-H52, I4, I12-I13, I81-I82, I215, I307, J207, J349

Guadalupe, Virgin of, D111, D278

Guerra Family, C128

Guest, Francis F., D119

Haciendas, see Adobes

Havasupai Indians, J207

Hispanics

California, C20, C57, C59, C62, C64, C89, C104, C144, D259, D294, F14, I135, I220

General, H21, I123-I124, I127, I173, I205, I246, I281, I352

New Mexico, I19, I135, I239-I240

Southwest, I30, I103-I104, I148-I149, I173, I183, I219, I220

Historical Archaeology, see Archaeology

Hohokam Indians, J43, J64-J65, J230, J232

Hopi Indians, J20, J51, J76, J103, J111, J202, J257, J270-J271, J286, J293

Houses, see Adobes

Hupa Indians, J234

Indian Place Names, see Place Names

Indians (Arizona) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes), I87, I95, J47, J64-J65, J67, J92, J117, J128, J132, J162, J184

Indians (Baja California) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes), C161, J6, J42, J73, J97, J114, J154-J155, J209, J247, J267

Indians (California) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes)

Archaeology, J24, J133, J255, J281, J313, J319, J348

Astronomy, J30

Baskets, J157

Central Valley, J35

Ecology, J10, J35, J52, J173, J204, J226, J323

Food, J50, J69

General, B7, C10, C31, C74, C161, J8, J21, J28, J88-J89, J91, J153, J196, J201, J205, J213, J216, J219-J220, J239, J243, J245-J246, J287, J289, J302, J322

Laborers, G14

Languages, J42, J166

Literature, J311

Medicine, C110, J98, J168

Oral Tradition, J231

Shamanism, J27

Society and Customs, J61, J168, J227, J303, J315, J317, J340

Indians (Mexico) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes), I316, I361, J31, J100, J102, J121, J128, J139, J143, J146, J155-J156, J160, J244, J274, J280, J285, J330, J337, J346

Indians (Mission), see Mission Indians

Indians (New Mexico) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes), I186, I216, J31, J44, J47, J62, J67, J70, J82, J84, J136, J138, J169, J203, J254, J266, J327, J333, J339, J342

Indians (Sonora) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes)

Indians (Southwest) (see also Mission Indians and the names of separate tribes), I1-I2, I14, I204, I219, J5, J9-J11, J13, J22, J71, J74, J77, J79-J80, J95, J96, J102, J107, J127, J129-J130, J153, J159, J161, J175, J176, J188, J193, J216, J221-J222, J229, J233, J237, J244, J248, J265, J294, J297, J301, J325-J326, J334, J338

Indians, Treatment of

Arizona, D254, D259, I87, I303, J12, J264

Baja California, D191, D261

California, C26, C30-C31, C62, C64, C70, C74, C92, D46, D58, D67, D87, D108, D113, D118, D120, D123-D124, D131, D143, D145-D147, D150, D155-D156, D174, D176-D178, D188, D192, D274-D275, D287, D292, D296, F21, G14, H24, J28, J54, J90, J145, J168, J192, J236, J239, J245-J246, J292

General, I171, I174

New Mexico, D228, D251, D254, D259, F20, H40, I11, I13-I14, I22, I104, J62, J253

New Spain, D206, I69, I100-I101, I287-I288, I298, I316, J7, J53, J126, J156, J274, J280, J308, J320, J349

Southwest, I160, I187, I196, I323, I334, J10, J94, J159, J164, J201, J288, J334

Utah, I175

Ines de la Cruz, Juana, D154, I117

Inquisition, D32, D42, D220, D241, D270

Jesuits (see also Missionaries, Missions, and the individual names of the missionaries)

Arizona, D163

Baja California, B19, C3, D12, D62, D97, D168, D180, D199, D207, D214-D216, D255-D256, D268, D271-D273

New Spain, D5, D12-D13, D159, D165-D166, D193, D199, D318

Jews, D52, D181, I145-I146, I156

Juaneno Indians, D28

Jumano Indians, J144

Juvenile Reading, A3, A5, B26, C2, C38, C85, C124, C135, C158, D1, D11, D21, D28, D34, D39, D47-D49, D65, D68, D70-D71, D74-D79, D84, D101, D103, D107, D112, D129, D158, D182, D186-D189, D194-D197, D203, D208, D221, D232-D234, D244, D249, D283, D290, D303, D316, D325, D329, F4, G1, G12, I15, I22, I49-I50, I70, I88, I107, I138, I162, I203-I204, I233, I247, I257, I334, I358, K13, J1, J4, J13, J16, J32-J33, J37, J66, J72, J95, J105, J111-J112, J122-J125, J172, J178, J188, J194-J195, J205, J217, J233, J242, J249, J251, J269, J278, J286, J288, J291, J296, J302

Kamia Indians, J59, J181

Karuk Indians, J170

The King's Highway, see El Camino Real

Kino, Eusebio, D121, D163, D193, D242, I88, I170

Kiowa Indians, J158

Kirker, James, I323-I326

Kumeyaay Indians, B7, J83

Kuskov, Ivan, C170

La Cinega (NM), F6

La Paz (Baja California), D214

Labor and Laborers, C91, F18, I60

Lamy, Jean Baptiste, D173

Land Grants, see Ranchos

Lausen, Fermin Francisco de, D23

Law (see also Government), C26, C43, F16, G11, H3, H13-H16, H20, H24, H27, H29-H30, H37-H38, H48, H52, I95,

I274, I286, I351
Libraries, C56, I208
Linda Vista (California), F47
Literature, B24, C33, C75, C143, D116, D278, D285, E32, I66, I118, I122, I134, I148-I149, I169, I183, I284, I321, J311
Los Angeles, C90, F2, F8, F14, F21, F27, F30-F31, F34-F35
Lower California, see Baja California
Luiseno Indians, D244, J163
Macnamara, Eugene, K8
Maidu Indians, J81, J122, J142, J152, J238, J310
Manilla Galleons, see Trade
Manuscript Archives, see Archives
Maps and Mapping (includes cartography), B5, B6, F12, H31, I4, I139, I191, I235, I275, I281, I297, I340, I366, J49
Maritime, C44-C45
Marriage, see Family and Women
Medicine (includes diseases) (see also Epidemics and Smallpox)

Baja California, C95
California, C110, C144, J58, J168, J329
General, J47, J98
New Spain, I71-I72, I84, I89, I147, I185, I199, I221, I250, I255-I256, I273, I318, J285, J326, J337
Southwest, J84, J206, J254, J297-J299, J326

Mexican War, E32, I70, I119, I177, I183, K1-K2, K7, K15, K18, K21
Mexican War of Independence, see War of Mexican Independence
Mexicans as an Ethnic Group, see Hispanics
Mexico (see also New Spain)

Crime, I291
Ecology, I91, I150
General, C115, I28, I56, I120, I132, I211, I223, I348
Government, H2, I346
Labor and Laborers, I61
Land, I136
Medicine, I84, I147, I185
Politics, I289-I290
Population, I228
Settlement, I259, I300
Tourism, I234

Migration

Military, D95-D96, D239, D329, E1-E44, I54, I102, I169, I192, I242, K2, K4-K5, K11, K15, K18, K19-K20, J19
Mines and Mining

Arizona, I155
Baja California, C32
California, C39, C126, C168
New Mexico, J45, J138
New Spain, I20, I137, I140-I141, I312
Southwest, I109, I144

Minorities (see also Hispanics, Indians, and Blacks)

Mission Indians (Arizona), D18
Mission Indians (Baja California), D27

Mission Indians (California) (see Indians for individual tribes), C26, C30-C31, C62, C64, C70, C74, C92, D22-D23, D25, D28, D38, D46, D58, D67, D87, D88, D108, D113, D118, D120, D123-D124, D131, D141-D152, D155-D156, D171, D174, D176-D178, D188, D191-D192, D206, D228, D249, D251, D254, D257, D259, D261, D274-D275, D282, D287, D292, D296, D307, J108, J192

Mission Indians (Mexico)

Mission Indians (New Mexico), J169

Mission Indians (New Spain), D243, J53

Mission Indians (Southwest), D147, I187

Mission Carmel, D74, D123

Mission La Purisima, D25, D55, D87-D88, D143, D202, D222, D232, D279, D329

Mission Loreto (Baja California), D184, D200, D213, D215, D231, D271-D273

Mission San Antonio, D4, D34, D87, D283

Mission San Buenaventura, D33, D101, D189, D194, D222

Mission San Diego, C26, D75, D114, D182, F38

Mission San Fernando, D47, D189, D229

Mission San Francisco, D76, D209

Mission San Gabriel, D45, D189, D203

Mission San Jose, D135, D195, F39

Mission SanJuan Bautista, D71

Mission San Juan Capistrano, D28, D67, D77, D133, D160, D182, D202

Mission San Luis Obispo, D34, D78

Mission San Luis Rey, D182, D244

Mission San Miguel, D34, D79

Mission San Rafael, D48

Mission San Xavier (Baja California), D216, D291

Mission San Xavier del Bac (Arizona), D309

Mission Soledad, D34, D87, D175, D233

Mission Santa Barbara, D10, D25

Mission Santa Clara, D63-D64, D197, J167

Mission Santa Cruz, D7-D9, D178, D234

Mission Santa Domingo de la Frontera (Baja California), D190-D191

Mission Santa Ines, D25, D49, D143

Mission Solano, D70

Missionaries (see also Dominicans, Franciscans and Jesuits; and see the names of individual missionaries)

D15, D22, D37, D59, D60-61, D68, D68, D85-D86, D89-D91, D102-D103, D106-D107, D119, D121, D130, D157, D159, D163, D173, D180, D193, D208, D213, D217, D236-D237, D240, D242-D243, D249-D250, D262, D267-D268, D276, D288, D290, D296, D304, D316, D318, D321, D327, I88, I170, I341

Missions, Arizona (see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; and Mission Indians)

Agriculture, J263

Archaeology, D35

Architecture, D125, D291, D308-D309

General, D18, D93, D95-D96, D158, D186, D218, D302, D328

Missions, Baja California (see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; and Mission Indians)

Agriculture, D148

Education, D168

General, C3, C84, C87, D62, D86, D92, D97, D104, D153, D184, D190, D199-D200, D205, D207, D210, D214-D216, D231, D237, D255-D256, D261

Population, D148, D191, D211

Revolts, D27

Missions, California (see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; and Mission Indians)

Agriculture, D63, D141-D142, D148, D176, D239, D266, F38
Archaeology, D55, D57, J24
Architecture, C82, C151, D3, D21, D40, D221-D223
Art, D225
Bells, D169-D170
Bibliography, D311, D326
Economics, D57, D72, D142
Environment, D118
General, D1, D11, D17, D20-D21, D25, D34, D39, D41, D47-49, D55, D64, D80, D84, D102, D119-D120, D129, D131, D143, D164, D185, D187-D188, D237, D248, D252-D253, D257, D269, D281-D282, D294, D297, D303, D310, D311-D314, D317, D325, D331
Literature, D116
Marriage, D201
Music, D109
Nuns, D65
Plays, D83, I308
Population, D144-D146, D148-D152, D156, D274-D275
Ranchos, D56
Revolt, D22-D23
Secularization, D155
Treatment of Indians, see Indians, Treatment of
Women, D45

Missions, Mexico (see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; Mission Indians; and Missions, New Spain)

Architecture, D89
Education, D53
General, D36, D218, D245, D247, D284, F40, I48, I370
Inquisition, D42
Music, D264
Secularization, D26
Sects, I339
Symbolism, D24, D245, D330
Trails, D112

Missions, New Mexico (see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; and Mission Indians)

Architecture, D125-D126, D136, D140, D291, D308
Art, D43, D167
Churches, D29, D263
Festivals, D298
General, D2, D31, D122, D158, D161-D162, D186, D227-D228, D300-D302, D315, D320, D328, I48, I301
Sects, D100
Sermons, D288
Theater, D117
Trails, D112
Water, I5

Missions, New Spain (see also Missions, Mexico; see also the names of the individual missions; Missionaries; and Mission Indians)

Archaeology, D110

Architecture, I195
 Bishops, D44, D106, D258
 Canonization, D267
 Economics, D324
 Education, D30, D50, D217, D262, D327
 Franciscans, D51
 General, D12-D14, D66, D115, D230, D235, D299
 Inquisition, D32, D220, D241, D270
 Jesuits, D121, D159, D199
 Music, D172
 Population, D144
 Sects, D73, D219, D305-D306, I64
 Tobacco, I65
 Women, I201

Miwok Indians, J25, J72, J78, J123
 Modoc Indians, J23
 Mono Indians, J78
 Monterey (California), C44, F1, I59
 Mora, Vicente de, D213
 Mormon Battalion, K4-K5, K11, K20
 Muniz, Miguel, D2
 Music, B14, C98, C153-C154, D4, D109, D165-D166, D172, D264, F36, I193, J14, J166, J196, J294-J295
 Narvaez, Jose Maria, B10
 Native Americans, see Indians
 Native Californians, see Indians (California)
 Native Peoples, see Indians
 Natural Resources, see Ecology
 Navajo Indians, I104, J1, J29, J32, J34, J36, J103-J104, J150, J172, J187, J199, J224, J242, J260, J270, J291, J296, J314
 Navy, see Military
 New Almaden Mercury Mine, C39, C126
 New Mexico

Economics, I106, I371
 Exploration, I60, I375-I376
 General, I47, I57, I92, I158, I169, I198, J70, J347
 Jews, I146, I156
 Land, F16
 Land Routes, I152, I272
 Language, I33, I41
 Literature, I186, I321
 Mines and Mining, I144
 Reconquest, I301
 Society, I51, I106, I124, I188, I194, I229-I230, I239-I241, I279, K3
 Water, H17, H48, I222, I267

New Spain, B2, C115, D6, D12-14, D30, D44, D51, I25, I28-33, I36-I38, I52, I54, I60, I62, I63-I67, I69, I71-I74, I82, I85, I89, I93-I94, I98, I108, I112-I116, I122, I130, I137, I147, I150, I153-I154, I162, I164-I168, I176, I184, I190-I191, I195, I197, I199-I202, I206, I210, I215, I217, I221, I225-I227, I232, I235-I236, I242, I248-I249, I251-I253, I255-I256, I260-I262, I268, I270-I271, I273, I280, I282-I283, I292, I297, I302, I304, I307, I310, I315, I320, I328, I343, I347, I354, I368, I370, J2
 Niza, Marcos de, D60
 Nuns, D65, D81, D111, D132, D134, D154, D246, D265, D285, D293, D322, I117, I201

Oaxaca (Mexico), I259, I300, I316
 Ohlone Indians, C163, D197, D233-D234, D287, J101, J124, J273, J309, J345
 Old Spanish Trail, see Routes, Land
 Olompali Indians, J54
 Onate, Juan de, I78-I79, I88, I172, I213, I224, I247, I317, I375, I376
 Ortega, Francisco de, B13
 Pacheco, Romualdo, K16
 Padres, see Dominicans, Franciscans, Jesuits, Missionaries
 Paipai Indians, J223
 Paiute Indians, J179, J300
 Palafox y Mendoza, Juan, D89
 Pecos (NM), F20, F24-F25
 Penitentes, D85
 Perry Mesa (AZ), J3
 Pima-Papago Indians, D18
 Place Names, C8, C93, E1, I46
 Plants, C1, C22-C23, C88, C127, J86, J179
 Plays and Theater, C106, D83, D117, D157, D280, D307, I176, I308, I347, J137
 Pomo Indians, J112, J125, J145, J321, J335
 Portola, Gaspar de, B26
 Pottery, see Arts and Artists
 Presidios (see also Military), E3, E4-E6, E8, E10, E12, E14, E18-E22, E27-E30, E34, E36-E38, E41-E44, F48
 Primogeniture, I351
 Printing Press (see also Bibliography and Newspapers), D318, I209, I245
 Protestant Denominations, D19, D198, D204
 Pueblo Indians, D2, D29, D31, D99, D140, D161, D171, D228, D251, F20, H50, I111, I13, I22, I23, I240-I241, I331, J26, J33-J34, J46, J48, J60, J66, J68, J85-J87, J93, J105, J106, J109, J169, J178, J183, J189-J191, J197, J210-J211, J224-J225, J228, J232, J240-J241, J249-J251, J258, J269, J272, J276-J277, J283, J299, J306-J307, J328, J331-J332, J336, J343
 Pueblos, see Settlements and individual names of pueblos; for Pueblo Indians see Pueblo Indians
 Quintero Family, C150
 Quiroga, Vasco de, I120
 Rancherias, D310
 Ranchos (see also Adobes)

Baja California, C3
 California, D56, D80, D286, G1-G15, J315
 New Spain, I52, J139
 Southwest, H18, I107, I216, I319, I374

Religious Art, D16, D43, D82, D98-D99, D167, D212, D225, D277, D289, D295, D322, D323, D330
 Religious Education, D6
 Rezanov, Nikolai, C152
 Routes, Land, C68, D112, I9, I39-I40, I61, I76-I79, I129, I138, I152, I181, I224, I237, I257, I264-I266, I272, I285, I299, I349, I373
 Russians in California, B17, B22, C25, C49-C51, C70, C78, C97, C99, C100, C114, C152, C156, C158, C164, C170, C174, D105, I163
 Sales, Luis, D86
 Salinan Indians, J259
 Salinas (NM), D31, D136
 Saltillo (Mexico), F10, I82
 Salvatierra, Juan Maria de, C60, D69, D271-D273
 San Blas (Baja California), F26
 San Bernardino, K7, J304

San Diego (California), A1, B16, C26, C129, F38, J305

San Esteban (NM), F6

San Jose (California), F22, F29, F39

San Jose School for Natives, D6

San Luis Valley (CO and NM), I345

San Mateo Indians, J21

San Pascal, Battle of, K19

Santa Barbara, G2, G5

Santa Clara (California), F13

Santa Cruz (California), C147

Santa Cruz Island (California), J17

Santa Cruz Valley (AZ and NM), D96

Santa Fe, E5, I39-I40, I126, I192, I254

Santa Fe Trail, see Routes, Land

El Santo Nino de Atocha, D100

Santos (Ethnic Art), D16, D82, D98-D99, D212, D289, D295

Sarria, Vicente, D22

School Curriculum, see Curriculum

Scientific Expeditions, I293

Sea, see Maritime

Sepulveda Family, C171

Seri Indians, J39

Serra, Junipero

Baja California, C35

California, D59

General, D37, D68, D103, D107, D208, D249, D276, D316, I88

Plays, D157

Settlement (see also names of cities, counties and settlement names) C15, C123, C125, D310, F1-F50, I36, I80-I81, I135, I241, I254, I279, I310, I345, I357, K3

Shaler, William, B23

Shastan Indians, J198, J289

Ships and Ship-Building (General), B7

Sinaloa, C169

Singua Indians, J174

Slavery, I42-I43, I175, J164, J200

Smallpox (see also Epidemics and Medicine), C95, I255, J98

Sobranes Family, C40

Solano Indians, J268

Sonoma Indians, J18

Songs, see Music

Southern California, A1, C59, C64, C86, C111-C112, C130, C140

Southwest (see also New Spain)

Agriculture, I243, J71

Animals, I306

Archaeology, I16, J140

Bibliography, I68, I97, I276

Borderlands, F49, I1-I2, I35, I42-I44, I67, I86, I103, I111, I131, I168, I179, I207, I212, I254, I261, I269, I284, I305, I309, I311, I323-I326, I330, I338, I340, I342, I350, I356, I362-I365, I372, J71, J176

Cartography, I4

Cultural Interaction, I11, I13, I22, I34, I160, I327

Ecology, I35, I182

Economics, I12, I39
 Exploration, B2, B4, B15, D93-D94, I7, I47, I78-I79, I90, I213, I358
 General, I53, I83, I125, I143, I179, I203, I211, I218-I219, I263, I277, I359
 Jews, I145-I146
 Land, I3, I136
 Land Routes, I9, I39, I76-79, I163
 Language, I33
 Literature, I55, I118, I134, I149, I183, I284, I321
 Maps and Mapping, I275, I336
 Mines and Mining, I20, I109
 Missions or Missionaries, see Missions and Missionaries
 Place Names, I46
 Poles, I177
 Protestant Religion, D19
 Proverbs, I19
 Settlement, I23-I24, I80, I90, I110, I334
 Slavery, I42-44
 Social Conditions, I51, I105, I133, I135, I278, I355
 Trade, I189
 Water, I5
 Women, I18, I304

Spanish Exploration, see Exploration and Routes, Land
 Spanish Galleons, see Trade
 Spanish Language, I3, I41
 Spanish Place Names, see Place Names
 Sutro Library, D165
 Sutter, John, C100
 Taos Indians, J84
 Tapis, Estevan, D102
 Tarasco Indians, I361
 Technology, C18
 Temecula (California), J133, J141
 Tewa Indians, J316
 Textiles, I99, I225, J20, J36, J76, J106, J228, J332
 Theater, see Plays and The Mission Play
 Tijuana, F33, F40
 Tobacco, I65, I85, I238, J341
 Tolowa Indians, J256
 Tongva Indians, J58
 Trade, B17, E7, I26, I96, I98, I189, I24, I335, I343, I371, J325
 Trails, see Routes, Land
 Transportation (see also Ships and Ship-Building)
 Trappers and Trapping, B17, K24
 Treatment of Indians, see Indians, Treatment of
 Tsurau Indians, J 186
 Tucson, F28, F43, I211
 Tumacacori (AZ), D35, I244
 Ulloa, Francisco de, B15
 United States (People), see Americans
 Utah, I329
 Ute Indians, I34, J324, J344
 Vaca Family, C121
 Valades, Diego, D90

Vallejo, Mariano Guadalupe, C38, C167, G14
Vaquero, see Rancho
Vegetation, see Ecology and Plants
Viceroys (see also Government, Spanish), D44, D66, H8, H12, H32, H39, H42, H47, H49
Virgin of Guadalupe, see Guadalupe, Virgin of
Vizarron, Juan Antonio, D44
Yorba Linda (California), F15
Yuman Indians, I303
Voyage of Discovery, see Exploration
War of Mexican Independence, H1-H2, I8, I128
Water Systems

Arizona, J43, J260
California, C7, D10, D33, F1
New Mexico, H17, H48, I222, I267, J82
New Spain, I31
Southwest, I5, I222

Weaving, see Textiles
The West (i.e., American West , the Frontier), C104, I314, I319, I337, K6
Wildlife, C127, I230
Wine and Winemaking, C83
Wiyot Indians, J177
Women (see also Family and Children)

Art, D289
Baja California, C134
California, C27, C29, C47, C72-C73, C90, C92, C112, C134, C135, C145, C166, D65, D201, F8, I18, I59
General, C16, C17
Indian, C10, D45, D179, J63, J74, J78, J171, J215, J227, J311
Mexico, D278
New Mexico, D122, D315, I126, I161
New Spain, D179, I6, I27, I66, I217, I286, I304, I315, I344
Nuns, D65, D81, D111, D132, D134, D154, D246, D265, D285, D293, D322, I117, I201
Property, G9, I286
Southwest, D183, I18, I44, I148, I212, I304

Work and Workers, see Labor and Laborers
Ximenez, Fortum, B27
Yaqui Indians, J118, J318
Yavapais Indians, J41
Yokut Indians, J15, J75, J78
Youth, see Children and Juvenile Reading
Yuma Indians, D93, J115, J134
Yurok Indians, J113, J116, J235
Zumarraga, Juan de, D106
Zuni Indians, J37, J57, J151

[Back to Table of Contents](#)